

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us

"Interventions on the Occasion of the World Oceans Day 2025 and the United Nations Oceans Decade"

Editor

Dr. Tajudeen Sanni

Publisher

Kürşat Çapraz

InTraders Academic Platform

www.intraders.org

e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

Book Title: THE OCEAN: SUSTAINING WHAT SUSTAINS US

Publisher: Kürşat Çapraz

Publisher Address: InTraders Academic Platform, Sakarya, Türkiye

Published on behalf of The Centre for Transformative Environmental and Marine Law, Faculty of Shariah

and Law, Villa College, Maldives.

Editor: Dr. Tajudeen Sanni

The legal and scientific responsibility of the manuscripts belongs to the authors and editor.

e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

THE OCEAN: SUSTAINING WHAT SUSTAINS US

Interventions on the Occasion of the World Oceans Day 2025 and the UN Oceans Decade (2021-2030)

Edition: First Edition, 15 July, 2025, Sakarya, Türkiye

Language: English

© All rights reserved. The copyright of this book belongs to Kürşat ÇAPRAZ, who published the book according to the provisions of Turkish Law No. 5846—not sold with money. It cannot be reproduced or copied by any electronic or mechanical recording system or photocopy without the publisher's permission. However, a short citation can be done by showing the source. University Libraries and similar public institutions may add books to databases provided they are open and free to access without permission.

The authors allow the Publisher to publish this article under a Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial 4.0 International (CC BY-NC 4.0) license. Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial 4.0 International (CC BY-NC 4.0) license allows the work to be shared, copied, and reproduced in any size and format other than for commercial use, including re- editing, transforming, and building upon the original work, provided that it is properly cited.

Author(s) has/have; Patent rights, intellectual property rights, including copyright, of the author(s) or, if any, of the author(s) employer are reserved.

InTraders accepts the Open Access Principles outlined in the Budapest Open Access Initiative (BOAI), and accordingly, InTraders provides instant open access to its content, adopting the principle that making scientific publications accessible to researchers will increase the global sharing of knowledge. InTraders has accepted the Budapest Open Access Initiative and allows readers to read, download, copy, distribute, print and use the articles in the book for any legal purpose.

Publisher

Kürşat ÇAPRAZ

InTraders Academic Platform Sakarya, Turkey

www.intraders.org

TABLE OF CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION
SUSTAINING THE OCEAN THAT SUSTAINS US
PROLOGUE6
1. FROM MEDITERRANEAN BLISS TO MALDIVIAN REEFS: SWIMMING IN THE SAME PLASTIC SOUP
Alessia Rota
Chiara Bises
Cristina Canella
2. BEYOND THE BENCH—WHAT NEXT AFTER THE ADVISORY OPINIONS ON CLIMATE CHANGE?
Elizabeth Nwarueze
3. JOINT DEVELOPMENT AGREEMENTS: A COOPERATIVE PATHWAY TO OCEAN GOVERNANCE IN DISPUTED MARITIME ZONES: LESSONS FROM THE GULF OF GUINEA
Claire Atangana Menyengue
4. MARINE POLLUTION AND ERADICATION OF POVERTY: THE PROSPECTS AND CHALLENGES IN THE NIGER-DELTA AREA
Olaniyi Felix Olayinka
Abayomi Anthony Alayoku
5. DOMESTIC IMPLEMENTATION OF THE ANTI-FOULING SYSTEM CONVENTION AND THE FUTURE OF MARINE SUSTAINABILITY59
Yogeesh R S
Vikhram Somnat Seshadri
6. THE GREAT PACIFIC GARBAGE PATCH: LEGAL GAPS IN MARINE AREAS BEYOND NATIONAL JURISDICTION
Lindsay de Jong
7. CONSERVING OCEAN BIODIVERSITY FOR A BETTER FUTURE73
Swadhin Behera
8. POTENTIALS OF BLUE JUSTICE IN PROMOTING EQUITABLE ACCESS TO THE BLUE ECONOMY FOR COASTAL COMMUNITIES IN NIGERIA78
Mohammed-Lawal Kafilat Omolola
Abdulrauf Salihu Abdullahi

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us **e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9** https://www.intraders.org

9. DECARBONISING GLOBAL SHIPPING: STEERING TOWARDS A JUST AND EQUITABLE OCEAN FUTURE87
Dola Oluteye
10. LOOKING INTO THE FUTURE, CATCHING THEM YOUNG: MARINE POLLUTION AND ENVIRONMENTAL EDUCATION101
Aquila Modupe Otitoju
Asna Ahmed
Tajudeen Sanni
Barakat Raji
Islamiat Oyindamola Kolawole
11. WHEN WAVES CARRY WASTE: THE PLASTIC BURDEN ON THE SOUTH AND THE CALL FOR A JUST TREATY120
Arpit Saini
12. THE SPECIAL STATUS OF THE CARIBBEAN SEA UNDER THE REVISED TREATY OF CHAGUARAMAS & THE NEXUS WITH MULTILATERAL PROCESSES SUPPORTING THE RIGHT TO A HEALTHY OCEAN136
Alana Malinde S.N. Lancaster
13. SUSTAINABILITY AND THE DYNAMICS OF MICROCLIMATE CHANGE IN COASTAL ECOSYSTEMS149
Yosafat Haryanto
14. PARTICIPATORY RIGHTS OF COASTAL COMMUNITIES IN WIND ENERGY DEVELOPMENT ON THE OCEAN160
Abdulswamadu Ssebayigga
15. HOLDING INDUSTRIALISED NATIONS ACCOUNTABLE: LEGAL PATHWAYS FOR CARIBBEAN CLIMATE JUSTICE
Alois Aldridge Mugadza
16. IMPACT OF THE FOURTH INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION ON THE SUSTAINABILITY OF THE OCEAN ECONOMY IN KENYA197
Victoria Gakii Maingi
17. FROM CONCEPT TO CREDITING: THE JOURNEY OF ARTICLE 6.4 AND PARIS AGREEMENT CREDITING MECHANISM (PACM)208
Harsha Rajwanshi
18. OCEAN GOVERNANCE THROUGH THE EYES OF SMALL ISLAND DEVELOPING STATES: HOW CLIMATE CHANGE AND BLUE ECONOMY TRANSFORMATIONS INTERSECT218
Himanshu Verma
Nesa Sharma

INTRODUCTION

SUSTAINING THE OCEAN THAT SUSTAINS US

As we mark the World Oceans Day 2025 at the UN Ocean Conference (UNOC) in Nice,

France, and around the world, this collection of contributions on ocean policy, law, and

governance arrives at a psychological moment for the future of our ocean.

This moment stands as a milestone and a fresh start in global ocean governance with

international cooperation and events to accelerate action for the conservation and sustainable

use of the oceans in line with the agenda of the UN Oceans Decade (2021-2030).

The volume seeks to offer a holistic exploration of the legal and normative frameworks, policy

innovations, and governance systems that define the contemporary seascape. It would be left

to the readers to decide if it succeeds in this objective, not only through the understanding it

cultivates but also the positive action it inspires.

It goes without saying that the ocean is vital to planetary health, providing essential ecosystem

services—or, better put, ecosystem support—supporting biodiversity while at the same time

underpinning economic and socio-cultural well-being. Yet, it faces unprecedented pressures

from climate change, pollution, disruption of indigenous marine culture, overfishing, and

illegal and unsustainable economic activities.

Addressing these challenges requires robust international cooperation and effective legal and

policy regimes. Central to this is the United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea

(UNCLOS), which establishes the constitutional legal framework for marine rights and

responsibilities, marine environmental protection, resource management, and dispute

resolution. Another important convention, the Biodiversity Beyond National Jurisdiction

(BBNJ) Agreement, also known as the High Seas Treaty, is poised for potential entry into force

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

at the 2025 UNOC as part of a coordinated global push. Adopted in June 2023, the treaty

requires 60 ratifications to take effect.

The contributions from different authors in the volume delves into various critical issues around

those conventions and more, touching on themes such as protection of marine environment,

marine education, fisheries management, and emerging challenges such as those posed by

plastic waste, the digital revolution, and climate change. The role of global and regional

institutions and the regulatory tools aimed at safeguarding marine biodiversity and promoting

an ecosystem-based approach to ocean governance are highlighted in some contributions.

In yet some others, emphasis was placed on the growing recognition of the links between ocean

governance, participatory rights, and blue justice, underscoring the need to combat inequitable

activities that threaten marine ecosystems and undermine vulnerable coastal communities,

many of who are yet to recover from colonial legacies in the marine space even as they confront

current challenges such as climate change and institutional injustice.

Two of the contributions reflect on innovative cooperative initiatives and international

partnerships that strengthen governance frameworks, enhance the rule of law, and foster

inclusive, sustainable ocean management while highlighting the peculiar position of the Global

South.

In bringing together diverse perspectives and expert analyses, the volume seeks to contribute

meaningfully to the ongoing dialogue and action needed to secure a healthy, resilient ocean for

current and future generations inclusively and effectively. The dialogue must embrace diverse

perspectives, including the so-called contrarian voices such as those canvassed by the

alternative ocean conference organised by the World Forum of Fishers People in parallel to the

United Nations World Oceans Conference on the basis that the voices of the local and

indigenous communities are not properly heard and considered in decision-making by the elites

who converge in places like Nice, France.

At the end, what matters is for everyone to understand that sustaining our ocean is a shared

responsibility demanding coordinated, informed, and sustained efforts across all sectors,

societies, and borders so that the ocean can continue to sustain us.

Many thanks to all the contributors, reviewers, and the management of Villa College for the

success of this initiative—if this volume contributes to inspiring better understanding and

action, the glory would be due to God and them.

Dr Tajudeen Sanni

Associate Professor

Centre for Transformative Environmental and Marine Law

Faculty of Shariah and Law

Villa College

Maldives

PROLOGUE

It is with great honour and profound responsibility that I introduce this volume of scholarly

interventions and pieces titled "Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us", echoing the theme of the

UN World Oceans Day, published by our own Centre for Transformative Environmental and

Marine Law at Villa College, Maldives. As the Dean of the Faculty of Shariah and Law, I

recognise the critical intersection between legal scholarship and environmental stewardship,

particularly in the context of our ocean, which is the lifeblood of our planet and the Maldives'

very existence.

The ocean is not merely a vast expanse of water; it is a complex, dynamic system that sustains

biodiversity, regulates climate, and supports the livelihoods of millions. It is also a provenance

of culture and social well-being. However, we all know that it faces unprecedented threats from

pollution, overfishing, climate change, and unsustainable development. This volume arrives at

a significant moment when legal frameworks must evolve to meet these challenges, ensuring

the protection and sustainable use and governance of marine space for present and future

generations.

Our Faculty is committed to nurturing a generation of legal professionals who are not only

adept in black letters law but are also deeply aware of their roles in addressing ecological issues

of our time. This collection of scholarly articles reflects a multidisciplinary approach,

combining legal theory, environmental ethics, and practical policy considerations to advance

transformative marine action.

As the UN flags off the Ocean Decade, the Centre for Transformative Environmental and

Marine Law seeks to embody Villa College's vision to lead in innovative (legal) education and

research that responds to global and local environmental imperatives in realising the

Sustainable Development Goals. By fostering dialogue and knowledge exchange through

works such as this, we contribute to shaping a legal and policy landscape that respects

ecological interconnectedness and promotes justice for both humanity and nature.

I commend the contributors for their insightful analyses and dedication to sustaining what truly

sustains us—the ocean. May this volume inspire policymakers, academics, students, and

practitioners alike to engage actively in the stewardship of our marine environment, ensuring

its resilience and vitality for generations to come.

Uza Asna Ahmed

Dean of Law

Faculty of Shariah and Law

Villa College, Maldives

1. FROM MEDITERRANEAN BLISS TO MALDIVIAN REEFS: SWIMMING IN THE SAME PLASTIC SOUP

Alessia Rota¹

University of Milano-Bicocca, Milan, Italy;

National Biodiversity Future Centre (NBFC), Palermo, Italy

Chiara Bises²

University of Milano-Bicocca, Milan, Italy;

National Biodiversity Future Centre (NBFC), Palermo, Italy

Cristina Canella³

University of Milano-Bicocca, Milan, Italy;
National Biodiversity Future Centre (NBFC), Palermo, Italy

Marine Research and Higher Education (MaRHE) Center, Magoodhoo Island, Maldives

a.rota58@campus.unimib.it

¹ Researcher, University of Milano-Bicocca, Milan, Italy, National Biodiversity Future Centre (NBFC), Palermo, Italy, email: <u>a.rota58@campus.unimib.it</u>

² Researcher, University of Milano-Bicocca, Milan, Italy; National Biodiversity Future Centre (NBFC), Palermo, Italy; Marine Research and Higher Education (MaRHE) Center, Magoodhoo Island, Maldives; email: c.bises@campus.unimib.it

³ Doctoral Researcher, University of Milano-Bicocca, Milan, Italy, National Biodiversity Future Centre (NBFC), Palermo, Italy, Marine Research and Higher Education (MaRHE) Center, Magoodhoo Island, Maldives, email: c.canella@campus.unimib.it

INTRODUCTION

Since 2008, the World Oceans Day has been observed annually on 8 June to celebrate the vital

role of oceans and seas and to raise awareness of the importance of preserving their invaluable

resources. The 2025 theme, 'Wonder: Sustaining What Sustains Us,' serves as a powerful

reminder of the majesty of the oceans and seas as enduring sources of sustenance, potential,

wisdom, and awe.

The 2025 celebration is hosted by the Division for Ocean Affairs and the Law of the Sea of the

Office of Legal Affairs of the United Nations, in partnership with Oceanic Global. As

highlighted on the official website, the theme was selected to emphasize the ocean as our

planet's greatest wonder (UN World Oceans Day ,2025) in current times, perhaps the greatest

wonder lies not in the oceans themselves, but in how human society continues to relate to them.

We have too often treated the oceans as endless storehouses of resources with something to be

exploited, consumed, and even neglected. We treat it as a marketplace for goods, a dumping

ground for waste, and a silent witness to our out-of-control capitalism sense. We take, often

without thought, assuming it will always give. But the evidence is clear: the notion of an

oceanic sold-out is no longer a distant threat, but it is approaching rapidly (Shaffer et al., 2009).

Alongside the critical challenges that climate change presents to several marine ecosystems,

plastic pollution still remains a significant ecological threat. Over 80% of the waste found in

the sea and on the coastal areas originates from plastic, translating into a long-term detrimental

effect, as the material can persist in the environment for over a thousand years while degrading

into smaller and less detectable particles. Although many measures have been taken to reduce

plastic waste in the marine environment, the danger it poses persists longer than any effort.

Micro- and nano plastics originated by the degradation of big plastic wastes, accumulate in the

sediment and in the water column and lastly accumulate in all the trophic levels of marine

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

organisms. Marine litter can threaten the marine fauna through ingestion, toxicological effects

and bioaccumulation, and entanglement (Baulch and Perry, 2014; Fossi et al., 2018a; Kühn et

al., 2015).

The ingestion or absorption of plastic particles is scientifically proven to compromise the health

and survival of marine organisms (Oehlmann et al., 2009) and, ultimately, human health

(Winiarska et al., 2024). Additionally, as an indirect consequence of the presence of floating

plastic waste in the ocean, they may carry allochthonous species, facilitating the introduction

of ecologically destructive alien species hitching a ride (Mghili et al., 2023).

This article aims to analyze the current state of scientific knowledge and the applicable legal

frameworks addressing plastic pollution, with a focus on two specific regional contexts: Italy

within the Mediterranean region and the Maldives within the Indian Ocean. The discussion

seeks to inform policy development by highlighting region-specific challenges and regulatory

responses.

ITALY-MALDIVES PERSPECTIVES ON PLASTIC POLLUTION

Based on data released by the Superior Institute for Environmental Protection and Research (in

Italian: Istituto Superiore per la Protezione e la Ricerca Ambientale, ISPRA), the vast majority

of this waste comes from commercial fisheries, including lines, ropes, and nets that are

abandoned, lost, or discarded into the sea after use. Plastic material and byproducts, as well as

microplastics, constitute a severe threat to both marine habitats and their living organisms. It

is estimated that plastic pollution is the cause of death of around 100,000 marine mammals, a

million seabirds, and countless fish and pelagic sea turtles each year (Vlachogianni et al.,

2018). Several scientific research studies highlight how plastic pollution does not only affect

megafauna as we imagine (i.e., mammals, birds, and sea turtles) but also constitutes a severe

threat to invertebrates as well (Campani et al., 2013; Bottari et al., 2024). This discovery

emphasized how plastic pollution is now a systematic problem and a serious hazard for all the levels of the marine trophic chain, from top to bottom.



Figure 1: Fishing gear found on the beaches of the Marine Protected Area of Torre Guaceto, Puglia (Italy), during a volunteer-based beach clean-up.

The Mediterranean Sea, although representing only 0.8% of the total ocean and sea surface in the world, accounts for over 2% of the global primary productivity, and it is home to 18% of global marine described species. Being one of the busiest marine areas in the world, its incredible biodiversity is increasingly threatened by waste and litter generated by commercial fishing activities, intense maritime traffic, and dense coastal development (Baudena et al., 2022). Around half a million tonnes of plastic debris reach the Mediterranean waters per year, ranging from tiny particles of microplastic to big chunks of floating litter, polluting the water column from the surface to the seafloor (Hanke et al., 2025). The extent of the harm caused by plastic is still undetermined, as we lack a records database to monitor plastic pollution-induced death of marine mammals and other marine species. In the last 20 years, countless studies have been published reporting the harmful effect on marine fauna both in the Mediterranean area and especially in Italy, which, although being a leader in waste recycling efforts in Europe, still

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us **e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9** https://www.intraders.org

represents one of the biggest contributors to mismanaged waste among the countries facing the

basin (Kaza et al., 2018; Papadimitriu and Allison, 2022). Although still far from reaching this

goal, several projects and initiatives have been created and funded (by the Italian Piano

Nazionale di Ripresa e Resilienza—PNRR—or other EU programs and by ISPRA) to assess

and mitigate the impact of plastic debris.

The collaborative nature of many of these projects, such as INDICIT (Implementation of

Indicators of Marine Litter On Sea Turtles And Biota In Regional Sea Conventions And Marine

Strategy Framework Directive Areas), PNRR Marine Ecosystem Restoration (MER), and

Plastic Busters MPAs, fosters international cooperation in the evaluation of the current

conditions of the Mediterranean waters while building a common front in the resolution of the

issue. The latter in particular stresses the need to consider special management measures for

Marine Protected Areas (MPAs) and Specially Protected Areas of Mediterranean Importance

(SPAMIs), as they are not exempt from marine pollution and, on the contrary, plastic debris in

these areas may cause even more worrisome damages (Fossi et al., 2025). A shared goal for

many of the projects conducted on marine pollution is to generate a common standard in terms

of marine litter monitoring and provide policy makers with concrete recommendations and

strategies for the management of marine plastic waste.

On the other side of the world, another biodiversity hotspot, although very different, is severely

threatened by plastic debris and marine pollution: the Maldives. The Maldivian Archipelago is

constituted of 26 geographic atolls with a totality of ~1192 low-lying islands, which are

latitudinally spread over 870 km in the Indian Ocean north of the equator and host a countless

number of marine species and about 3% of the world's coral reefs. Like all marine habitats

worldwide, unfortunately this tropical paradise is not untouched by the threat of plastic

pollution. The geographic distribution of the islands, the consistency of tourism in resorts, and

the poor or nonexistent waste management of the country make plastic waste a serious problem

for marine life. Urban areas, rural areas, and resort islands contribute 10.8 kt, 6.8 kt, and 4.4

kt, respectively, to total plastic waste, with resort islands generating almost twice as much

plastic waste per capita compared to Maldivians.

Approximately 1.6 kt of plastic waste (7% of the total plastic waste generated) is estimated to

enter the marine environment, with the major leakage source being the national landfill site

Thilafushi (62%). 12% of the total plastic waste entering the aquatic environment originates

from land-based littering. This percentage comprises the amount of plastic waste littered into

the ocean and the amount that occurs in areas with no formal waste management options,

particularly in rural islands (Royle et al., 2022).

While in the Mediterranean there is an extensive scientific literature regarding the megafauna

and the potential effects of plastic pollution, no studies were conducted in the Maldives.

However, this lack of scientific data and research in the area is common to nearly all fields of

research compared to other tropical regions where research is broad and covers the majority of

marine species.



Figure 2: Plastic material and waste abandoned on the uninhabited island of Adhanga, Faafu atoll (Maldives).

Research institutions and NGOs play a critical role in raising awareness and driving action in

both Italian and Maldivian contexts. In the Maldives, organisations such as Zero Waste

Maldives and Transparency Maldives have criticized the weak legal framework in managing

plastic pollution and donor-funded waste infrastructure for perpetuating technological

dependency and undermining local trust in waste management systems (Afrah Ismail and

Hamsha Hussain, 2019, and Joint Press Assessment, 2022). Concerns persist over the weak

enforcement capacity of national regulatory authorities and the introduction of section 44 of

the Waste Management Act, which permits the importation of waste from third countries.

Meanwhile, on the Mediterranean front, Italian NGOs like MareVivo actively support scientific

research and attempts to confine plastic pollution damage. Among the numerous initiatives,

MareVivo is now in charge of the actualization of the PNRR MER project through the

"GhostNets" campaign, a considerable effort that will take place large-scale on the national

territory. Like real "ghost busters," the NGO operators will put into practice activities with the

aim of removing ghost nets in various areas, with a "mapping-collecting-restoring" strategy.

The involvement of MareVivo allows for a local intervention to reach the project's goals:

restoring and protecting the seabed, enhancing marine and coastal observation systems, and

mapping coastal and marine habitats of conservation significance.

In the Mediterranean region, Italy is one of the European coastal states with one of the largest

economies in the world. It possesses well-developed infrastructure and faces fewer resource

constraints compared to the Maldives, a Small Island Developing State (SIDS) characterized

by geographic isolation and an economy in transition. Despite these contrasts, both countries

face serious challenges related to marine plastic pollution and demonstrate insufficient political

commitment to address it effectively.

In Italy, Article 117 of the Constitution, amended by Constitutional Law No. 3/2001, assigns

exclusive legislative competence for environmental protection to the State. Consequently,

several national measures have been introduced, including the Plastic Tax under Law No.

160/2019, aimed at reducing single-use plastics and promoting compostable alternatives.

However, the tax has been postponed seven times, with the latest implementation date set for

July 2026.

As a member country of the European Union (EU), Italy has also transposed the EU Directive

2019/904 on single-use plastics through Legislative Decree No. 196/2021. Nonetheless, the

European Commission initiated infringement proceedings in 2024, with a formal note

(European Commission, 2024) citing incomplete and incorrect transposition of the EU

Directive.

The Maldives has introduced the Waste Management Act No. 24 of 2022, which includes a fee

on plastic bags and significant penalties for illegal waste activities. However, an amendment

passed in December 2023 permits the import of waste under section 44, a decision that diverges

sharply from the trend in many South Asian countries, which have moved to restrict such

imports following China's 2018 ban.

As claimed by several Maldivian NGOs and environmental activists (Zero Waste Maldives,

2022), without adequate waste management infrastructure, this policy risks exacerbating

environmental harm and echoes broader concerns about 'waste colonialism' enabled by donor-

driven infrastructure projects, which have often failed to deliver effective or sustainable results.

At the regional level, both countries participate in multilateral environmental agreements. Italy

is a contracting party to the Convention for the Protection of the Mediterranean Sea against

Pollution (Barcelona, 1976) and its Protocols, which provide a legally binding framework to

reduce pollution in the Mediterranean. Notable area-based protections in the Barcelona

Convention framework include SPAMIs such as the Pelagos Sanctuary.

Four Important Marine Mammal Areas (IMMAs) have been designated under Italian

jurisdiction, two of which are shared with neighbouring States, to help protect marine mammals

from human-induced pressures, including marine pollution. However, as reported above, the

introduction of area-based protection measures seems not suitable for marine plastic pollution

(Fossi et al., 2025).

In the Indian Ocean region, under the coordination of the South Asia Co-operative

Environment Programme (SACEP), donor-funded initiatives such as the World Bank-

supported "Plastic Free Rivers and Seas for South Asia" (PLEASE) project have been

launched. However, the region still lacks a robust legal framework for combating marine

pollution. In the context of area-based protection measures, no Maldivian marine areas have

been designated as IMMAs, although the entire Maldivian marine territory meets the criteria

for such designation (IUCN-Marine Mammal Protected Areas Task Force, 2021).

Despite their starkly different socio-economic and geographical contexts, both Italy and the

Maldives exemplify the global challenge of marine plastic pollution and the insufficient

political prioritization it receives. While Italy possesses a robust legislative framework and

greater economic capacity, its delayed implementation of key measures such as the Plastic Tax

and incomplete transposition of the EU Single-Use Plastics Directive reflect a lack of urgency.

Conversely, the Maldives, although proactive in adopting national waste management laws,

faces structural limitations and controversial policy choices that undermine its environmental

commitments.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

CONCLUSION

Given the transboundary nature of marine plastic pollution, global coordination is essential.

The current knowledge about the presence, nature, short- and long-term effects of marine

plastic pollution suggests a clear state of emergency worldwide, with a possibly more

catastrophic impact on biodiversity hotspots and fragile environments. However, we are still

to develop effective tools to generate meaningful actions and enhance constructive

international cooperation, as it is clear by now that a common front is needed to face this

unprecedented challenge.

Along with NGOs, the scientific community agrees on the urgent need for standardized and

harmonised protocol for marine plastic pollution monitoring and implemented international

regulations, as it may be the only way to foster better solutions to prevent, avoid, and mitigate

the effects of plastic debris in the sea (Panti et al., 2019). In this regard, the development of a

legally binding international instrument on plastic pollution, as mandated by the UNEA

Resolution 5/14 entitled "End plastic pollution: Towards an international legally binding

instrument", is a significant step forward.

The ongoing Intergovernmental Negotiating Committee to develop an international legally

binding instrument on plastic pollution, including in the marine environment, is at its fifth

session, and the process represents a crucial opportunity to establish enforceable global

standards to address this urgent environmental challenge. In the near future, the second part of

the fifth session (INC-5.2) is scheduled to take place in August 2025 in Geneva, Switzerland.

REFERENCES

• Afrah Ismail, A. & Hamsha Hussain, M. (2019). Report Assessment of Potential

Alternatives to Single-Use Plastics, 29 November 2019.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

- Baudena, A., Ser-Giacomi, E., Jalón-Rojas, I., Galgani, F., & Pedrotti, M. L. (2022).
 The streaming of plastic in the Mediterranean Sea. *Nature Communications*, 13(1),
 2981. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-022-30572-5
- Bottari, T., Mghili, B., Gunasekaran, K., & Mancuso, M. (2024). Impact of Plastic
 Pollution on Marine Biodiversity in Italy. *Water*, 16(4), Article 4.
 https://doi.org/10.3390/w16040519
- Budget Law, 27 December 2019, n. 160.
- Campani, T., Baini, M., Giannetti, M., Cancelli, F., Mancusi, C., Serena, F., Marsili, L., Casini, S., & Fossi, M. C. (2013). Presence of plastic debris in loggerhead turtles stranded along the Tuscany coasts of the Pelagos Sanctuary for Mediterranean Marine Mammals (Italy). *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 74(1), 225–230. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.marpolbul.2013.06.053
- Constitution of the Italian Republic adopted on 22 December 1947. Latest amendment(s) included are from 26 September 2023, no. 1 Official Gazette (amending Article 33).
- Constitutional Law, 18 October 2001, n. 3, Modifiche al titolo V della parte seconda della Costituzione, Gazzetta Ufficiale n. 248, 24 October 2001.
- Convention for the protection of the Mediterranean Sea against pollution (Barcelona, 1976)
- Directive (EU) 2019/904 of the European Parliament and of the Council of 5 June 2019 on the reduction of the impact of certain plastic products on the environment
- European Commission, Formal notice Art. 258 TFEU, WASTE Non-conform transposition by Italy of Directive (EU) 2019/904 on the reduction of the impact of certain plastic products on the environment, 23 May 2024, INFR(2024)2053 https://ec.europa.eu/commission/presscorner/detail/en/inf 24 2422

- Fossi, M. C., Baini, M., Galli, M., Tepsich, P., Grossi, F., Concato, M., Giani, D., Rosso, M., Borroni, A., Romeo, T., & Panti, C. (2025). Biodiversity at risk in the SPAMI Pelagos Sanctuary: The impact of marine litter on biota. *Science of The Total Environment*, 964, 178527. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.scitotenv.2025.178527
- Fossi, M. C., Panti, C., Baini, M., & Lavers, J. L. (2018). A Review of Plastic-Associated Pressures: Cetaceans of the Mediterranean Sea and Eastern Australian Shearwaters as Case Studies. Frontiers in Marine Science, 5. https://doi.org/10.3389/fmars.2018.00173
- Hanke, G., Canals, M., Vescovo, V., MacDonald, T., Martini, E., Ruiz-Orejón, L. F., Galgani, F., Palma, M., Papatheodorou, G., Ioakeimidis, C., Sakellariou, D., Drakopoulou, P., & Fakiris, E. (2025). Marine litter in the deepest site of the Mediterranean Sea. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 213, 117610. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.marpolbul.2025.117610
- IUCN-Marine Mammal Protected Areas Task Force, (2021). Maldives Archipelago and
 Adjacent Oceanic Waters IMMA Factsheet.

 https://www.marinemammalhabitat.org/wpcontent/uploads/imma-factsheets/WesternIndianOcean/maldives-archipelago-adjacent-oceanicwatersWesternIndianOcean.pdf Downloaded on (24 May 2025)
- Legislary Decree 8 November 2021, n. 196. Implementation of Directive (EU)
 2019/904, of the European Parliament and of the Council of 5 June 2019 on the reduction of the impact of certain plastic products on the environment.
- Maldivian NGOs, Joint Press Statement Concern about the inclusion of a last-minute
 amendment to allow waste importation into the Maldives for waste-to-energy: President
 must not ratify this bill. Malé, Maldives, 07 December 2022. Available here:
 https://zerowastemaldives.com/joint-press-statement-concern-about-the-inclusion-of-

- <u>a-last-minute-amendment-to-allow-waste-importation-into-the-maldives-for-waste-to-energy-president-must-not-ratify-this-bill/</u>
- Mghili, B., De-la-Torre, G. E., & Aksissou, M. (2023). Assessing the potential for the introduction and spread of alien species with marine litter. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 191, 114913. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.marpolbul.2023.114913
- Oehlmann Jörg, Schulte-Oehlmann Ulrike, Kloas Werner, Jagnytsch Oana, Lutz Ilka, Kusk Kresten O., Wollenberger Leah, Santos Eduarda M., Paull Gregory C., Van Look Katrien J. W. and Tyler Charles R. (2009). A critical analysis of the biological impacts of plasticizers on wildlife. *Phil. Trans. R. Soc. B*, 364, 2047–2062. https://doi.org/10.1098/rstb.2008.0242
- Panti, C., Baini, M., Lusher, A., Hernandez-Milan, G., Bravo Rebolledo, E. L., Unger, B., Syberg, K., Simmonds, M. P., & Fossi, M. C. (2019). Marine litter: One of the major threats for marine mammals. Outcomes from the European Cetacean Society workshop.
 Environmental Pollution, 247, 72–79. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envpol.2019.01.029
- Papadimitriu, M., & Allinson, G. (2022). Microplastics in the Mediterranean marine environment: A combined bibliometric and systematic analysis to identify current trends and challenges. *Microplastics and Nanoplastics*, 2(1), 8. https://doi.org/10.1186/s43591-022-00026-2
- Patti, T. B., Fobert, E. K., Reeves, S. E., & Burke da Silva, K. (2020). Spatial distribution of microplastics around an inhabited coral island in the Maldives, Indian Ocean. Science of The Total Environment, 748, 141263. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.scitotenv.2020.141263
- Royle, J., Jack, B., Parris, H., Elliott, T., Castillo, A.C., Kalawana, S., Nashfa, H.,
 Woodall, L.C. (2022). Plastic drawdown: A rapid assessment tool for developing
 national responses to plastic pollution when data availability is limited, as demonstrated

- in the Maldives. *Glob. Environ. Change*, 72, 102442. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2021.102442
- SACEP, PLEASE project official website: https://please-project.org/ (accessed on 25 May 2025).
- Shaffer, G., Olsen, S. & Pedersen, J. (2009). Long-term ocean oxygen depletion in response to carbon dioxide emissions from fossil fuels. *Nature Geosci.*, 2, 105–109. https://doi.org/10.1038/ngeo420
- Solomando, A., Pujol, F., Sureda, A., & Pinya, S. (2022). Evaluating the Presence of Marine Litter in Cetaceans Stranded in the Balearic Islands (Western Mediterranean Sea). *Biology*, 11(10), Article 10. https://doi.org/10.3390/biology11101468
- UNEA Resolution 5/14, entitled "End plastic pollution: Towards an international legally binding instrument," 10 May 2022, UNEP/PP/OEWG/1/INF/1.
- Vlachogianni, T., Fortibuoni, T., Ronchi, F., Zeri, C., Mazziotti, C., Tutman, P., Varezić, D. B., Palatinus, A., Trdan, Š., Peterlin, M., Mandić, M., Markovic, O., Prvan, M., Kaberi, H., Prevenios, M., Kolitari, J., Kroqi, G., Fusco, M., Kalampokis, E., & Scoullos, M. (2018). Marine litter on the beaches of the Adriatic and Ionian Seas: An assessment of their abundance, composition, and sources. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 131, 745–756. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.marpolbul.2018.05.006
- Waste Management Act, no. 24 of 2022. *Government Gazette of Maldives*, vol. 51, n. 327 of 2022.
- What a Waste. (n.d.). Retrieved 23 May 2025, from https://datatopics.worldbank.org/what-a-waste/
- Winiarska, E., Jutel, M., & Zemelka-Wiacek, M. (2024). The potential impact of nanoand microplastics on human health: Understanding human health risks. *Environmental Research*, 118535. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envres.2024.118535

• World Oceans Day 2025 : https://unworldoceansday.org/

2. BEYOND THE BENCH—WHAT NEXT AFTER THE ADVISORY OPINIONS ON

CLIMATE CHANGE?

Elizabeth Nwarueze⁴

Oxford University, United Kingdom

elizabeth.nwarueze@law.ox.ac.uk

INTRODUCTION

Climate change is one of the most popular subjects of this decade. Backed by science, the

impact of climate change on humankind has become real (IPCC, 2023), culminating in several

agreements and commitments by States to address the fundamental issues within their

respective territories and as a collective.

Despite the intention of States to implement clear resolutions towards achieving reduced

emissions and an overall better climate, the most significant question of International Law

remained unanswered: how can these commitments be enforced among states?

This question has driven the international community to take steps towards initiating judicial

intervention. A total of four advisory opinion requests on climate change have been initiated

before different forums – two being requests to the International Tribunal for the Law of the

Sea (ITLOS) and the International Court of Justice (ICJ), which are the focus of this

⁴ Researcher and Rhodes Scholar, Oxford University <u>elizabeth.nwarueze@law.ox.ac.uk</u>

contribution, while the others have been before regional human rights courts- one before the

African Court on Human and Peoples Rights and another before the Inter-American Court of

Human Rights.

ADVISORY OPINION BY THE ITLOS

On 12 December 2022, the Commission of Small Island States (COSIS) submitted a request to

the ITLOS for an advisory opinion on the specific obligations of States Parties to the United

Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea (UNCLOS), including under Part XII (a) to prevent,

reduce, and control pollution of the marine environment in relation to the deleterious effects of

climate change, including ocean warming and sea level rise, and ocean acidification, which are

caused by anthropogenic greenhouse gas emissions into the atmosphere, and (b) to protect and

preserve the marine environment in relation to climate change. 53 entities, comprising States,

non-governmental organisations and regional organisations participated in the proceedings

through written submissions, and the opinion of the tribunal was delivered on 21 May 2024.

For the first time in its opinion, the ITLOS found that the definition of pollution under the

UNCLOS in Article 1(1)(4) also included GHG emissions for the reason that such emissions

are a) a 'substance or energy' which b) is 'introduced by humans, directly or indirectly, into the

marine environment,' and c) causes multiple 'deleterious effects,' such as warming and ocean

acidification, as well as harm to living resources and marine life (para. 75).

In addition, the tribunal properly defined the scope of the obligation of States to take 'all

necessary measures' to prevent, reduce, and control pollution, noting that the margin of States'

discretion should be considered based on objective factors like best available science,

international rules and standards, and available means and capabilities (para. 206).

Lastly, due diligence has remained an amorphous obligation in the Law of the Sea, but the

ITLOS observed that this obligation should impose more stringent requirements for riskier

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

activities (para. 239). Accordingly, in relation to marine pollution, the due diligence

requirement would not stop at the application of 'best efforts' by States but will include specific

positive results, including administrative, legislative, and enforcement procedures to achieve

its intended objective. Overall, the ITLOS was concerned with giving more definition and force

to the loosely-framed wording of the UNCLOS in relation to the protection of the marine

environment. It is necessary to add that several commentators found the advisory opinion to be

limited as a result of the questions presented before the tribunal, which guided the scope of

issues covered in its advisory opinion.

ADVISORY OPINION BEFORE THE ICJ

In line with the procedural requirements for advisory requests before the principal judicial

organ of the United Nations, the General Assembly (GA Resolution A/77/L.58) requested the

ICJ to render its advisory opinion also on the obligations of States with respect to climate

change. At face value, the topic before the ICJ is similar to the ITLOS request. However, a

perusal of the specific questions indicates a broader question for consideration before the ICJ.

The Court is requested to advise on (a) the obligation of States to ensure the protection of the

climate system and other parts of the environment from emissions of GHGs for present and

future generations and (b) the legal consequences under these obligations where States have

caused significant harm to the climate system and environment, including small island

developing States which are specially affected by the adverse effects of climate change, and

the individuals of the present and future generations.

Although the procedures leading to the rendering of the Court's opinion are ongoing, three

aspects of this request justify the expectation of the international community of a more robust

and wider-encompassing opinion from the court. First, the court has been invited to comment

on States obligations for the 'present and future generations.'

This phrase invites the court to take a futuristic view on State obligations with respect to climate

change, which, as Foster observes, lends credence to the theory of intergenerational equity,

which views future generations as having specific international legal interests to be protected

(Foster, 2024). Secondly, the request for advice on legal consequences corrects the limitation

of the ITLOS request. While obligations are necessary, knowing the responsibility a State may

be exposed to under international law for its hazardous act or omission might encourage States

to avoid actions which will expose them to responsibility under International Law. Third and

importantly, the court is invited to advise on the effect of climate change not only on States but

also on peoples and individuals. Although States are the primary rightsholders and duty-bearers

under International Law, an extension of the legal consequences of States' actions to

individuals will signify the recognition of the impact of climate change on individuals and

groups whose considerations are not emphasised in International Law.

WHAT NEXT?

While the recourse to these judicial organs is a laudable move to reinforce States' commitments

and interpret aspects of the law, the question remains: what happens after these opinions have

been rendered, and what difference will they make to States' current commitments on climate

change?

As a background, advisory opinions are just that—opinions. They are not binding, regardless

of the widespread participation of States and other stakeholders or the relevance of the topic.

As non-binding views of the court, States are not obligated by law to follow the advice,

although they can reference it when performing their obligations (Vinuales, Jorge et al., 2021).

An additional action by States based on the advisory opinion—whether through a treaty, other

binding agreements, or domestic legislation—is required to give binding force to the judicial

conclusions contained in the opinion.

However, advisory opinions are not completely impotent in international law. In the first place,

the issuance of an advisory opinion on a particular topic serves as a pointer to the international

community regarding the reasoning of judicial bodies on certain matters. It also sheds light on

the future direction of international law concerning a subject.

Accordingly, States parties initiating an international claim on the basis of law on related

questions can benefit from a previous court or tribunal's advice in their preparation or in

formulating their litigation strategy. Moreover, these judicial tribunals have been known to cite

earlier advisory opinions in subsequent contentious cases.

For example, ITLOS cited its previous advisory opinion in a previous case as a reference on

the elevation of the ILC Draft Articles to customary international law (ITLOS: MV Virginia

G, 2014; Ghana v. Cote d'Ivoire, 2007), and the ICJ cited its advisory opinion in a subsequent

contentious case as a well-settled reference for the exercise of the right to self-defense (ICJ:

Oil Platforms Case, 2003)

Secondly, advisory opinions give the court or tribunal an opportunity to specify the meaning

of a provision of law previously undefined in earlier cases. An example from the ITLOS climate

change opinion is the definition provided to the obligation of due diligence, which is famed as

an ambiguous obligation in international environmental law. Also, an expansion of the meaning

of pollution under the UNCLOS to include atmospheric GHG emissions expands the UNCLOS

coverage in Part XII, thereby bringing it to contemporary significance.

Thirdly, prior to these advisory requests, States and other stakeholders in protecting the climate

have made several commitments which show their interest in responding positively to the

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

climate emergency, but mostly without further basis under international law. The opinions

concretise these commitments, short of creating new obligations, but persuade States to take

action based on the interpretation of their obligations by the court.

Fourthly, Sands observed that the involvement of judicial bodies could play a positive role in

addressing climate change (Sands, 2016). The advisory opinions could inspire and influence

States to not only resume negotiations on an internationally binding agreement in relation to

climate change but also open up the 'hard talk' that States have delayed for so long regarding

consequences for defaulters under international law (Bodansky, 2023).

The current climate change legal regime has been managerial and collaborative, focusing less

on enforcement, compliance, and consequences. The UNCLOS and the United Framework

Convention on Climate Change repeat vague formulations of due diligence and precautionary

principles masked in obligations to 'protect and preserve' and to 'take all necessary measures,'

which are hardly defined by law and subject to different State interpretations.

Moreover, the consideration of socio-economic contexts and capacities inserted into many

legal instruments on climate change, though necessary and significant, might provide an excuse

for capable polluters to shy away from responsibility. With advisory opinions, States could

become prepared to institutionalize certain benchmarks and standards, which, in turn, could

drive positive results in the climate ecosystem.

Finally, there are indications that the advisory opinion may serve as useful jurisprudence for

domestic courts, arbitral tribunals, and international organizations when addressing matters

relating to climate change. For instance, the advisory opinion on human rights and the

environment rendered by the Inter-American Court of Human Rights has been invoked by the

UN Committee on the Rights of the Child, notably in the case of Saachi et al. v. Argentina et

al. (104/2019).

Similarly, the earliest advisory opinion issued by the ICJ (IMCO Advisory Opinion, 1960),

which advised that the composition of the Maritime Safety Committee of the International

Maritime Organization be drawn from the largest ship-owning nations, was adopted in Article

17(a) of the IMO Convention for election to the Council.

CONCLUSION

There is a long way to go in institutionalizing the obligations and responsibilities of States in

relation to climate change, but the international community has made significant progress.

Advisory opinions serve as a tool in the hands of States and other stakeholders to reinforce the

global commitment to achieving a climate-resilient environment. This is particularly necessary

for the oceans, which are the largest carbon sink.

As we await the advisory opinion by the ICJ, this post has identified essential ways the

community of nations can take advantage of advisory opinions, regardless of their non-binding

nature.

REFERENCES

• Ago, Roberto. "Binding' Advisory Opinions of the International Court of Justice." The

American Journal of International Law 85.3 (1991): 439–451.

Bodansky, Daniel. Advisory Opinions on Climate Change: Some Preliminary

Questions. John Wiley & Sons Ltd., 2023.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

Cheigh, Eugene. "Understanding Stringent Due Diligence in the ITLOS Advisory

Opinion on Climate Change." Vol. 54. Washington: Environmental Law Institute,

2024.

Constitution of the Maritime Safety Committee of the Inter-Governmental Maritime

Consultative Organisation, Advisory Opinion of 8 June 1960: I.C.J. Reports 1960, p.

150.

Convention of the International Maritime Organisation 1948.

Delimitation of the Maritime Boundary in the Atlantic Ocean (Ghana/Côte d'Ivoire),

Judgment, ITLOS Reports 2017, p. 4, para 558.

Foster, Caroline E. "Due Regard for Future Generations? The No Harm Rule and

Sovereignty in the Advisory Opinions on Climate Change." Transnational

Environmental Law 13.3 (2024): 588-609.

Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change: AR6 Synthesis Report: Climate Change

2023.

M/V "Virginia G" (Panama/Guinea-Bissau), Judgment, ITLOS Reports 2014, p. 4, para

430.

Oil Platforms (Islamic Republic of Iran v. United States of America), Judgment, I.C.J.

Reports 2003, p. 161, para 76.

Philippe Sands, "Climate Change and the Rule of Law: Adjudicating the Future in

International Law," 28 J. ENVTL. L. 19, 23 (2016).

Request for an advisory opinion of the International Court of Justice on the obligations

of States in respect of climate change: resolution / adopted by the General Assembly,

A/RES/77/276.

- Request for an Advisory Opinion Submitted by the Commission of Small Island States on Climate Change and International Law, Advisory Opinion, 21 May 2024.
- Tigre and Banuelos, "The ICJ's Advisory Opinion on Climate Change: What Happens Now," Climate Law: A Sabin Centre Blog, available at https://blogs.law.columbia.edu/climatechange/2023/03/29/the-icjs-advisory-opinion-on-climate-change-what-happens-now/, 29 March 2023.
- United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea, 1982.
- Viñuales, Jorge, et al. "Judging the Climate Crisis: The Role of the International Court
 of Justice in Addressing Environmental Harms." *Proceedings of the ASIL Annual*Meeting 115 (2021): 19–30.
- Weiss, E. Brown, 'Our Rights and Obligations to Future Generations for the Environment' (1990) 84(1) *American Journal of International Law*, pp. 198–207, at 206.
- Yiallourides and Deva, "A Commentary on ITLOS' Advisory Opinion on Climate Change," BIICL Blog, available at https://www.biicl.org/blog/77/a-commentary-on-itlos-advisory-opinion-on-climate-change, 24 May 2024.

3. JOINT DEVELOPMENT AGREEMENTS: A COOPERATIVE PATHWAY TO

OCEAN GOVERNANCE IN DISPUTED MARITIME ZONES: LESSONS FROM

THE GULF OF GUINEA

Claire Atangana Menyengue⁵

Ankara University, Türkiye.

International Tribunal for the Law of the Sea, Hamburg, Germany

claireatangana@yahoo.com

INTRODUCTION

The ocean is a vast body of water surrounded by land masses (Arif, 2017). It plays a significant

role in supporting human activities, including trade, transportation, and exploitation of natural

resources. Regrettably, maritime zones have been subject to consistent transnational threats,

including unlawful activities such as piracy, armed robbery, and human trafficking. These

threats have been exacerbated by disputes over boundaries, which have hindered the effective

governance of the ocean.

This is particularly evident in regions where overlapping claims intersect with abundant

resources, such as oil, gas, and fisheries in areas like the Exclusive Economic Zone and

Continental Shelf. One such region is the Gulf of Guinea (GoG), which extends from Angola

to Senegal in the Southern Atlantic Ocean along the coastlines of West and Central Africa

(Okafor-Yarwood, 2015). The status of the sea's semi-enclosed nature has become a focal point

⁵ Doctoral Researcher in Sea and Maritime Law at Ankara University, Türkiye and research intern International

Tribunal for the Law of the Sea, Hamburg, Germany. claireatangana@yahoo.com

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

of maritime boundary disputes, driven by a complex interplay of geographical features,

colonial legacies, and the presence of abundant hydrocarbon deposits (Adusu, 2019).

It has been determined that of the 100 potential maritime boundary disputes that have occurred

on the African continent, 32 have been resolved. The remaining 68 have either remained

unresolved or been deemed undisputed (Roelf, 2014).

Notwithstanding, the GoG offers an opportunity to explore promising interim, pragmatic, and

innovative solutions, such as Joint Development Agreements (JDAs). These agreements are

codified under Articles 74(3) and 83(3) of the 1982 United Nations Convention on the Law of

the Sea (UNCLOS). They allow cooperation, resource exploitation, and exploration between

two or more states while awaiting the final delimitation.

This blog post explores the potential of JDAs to function as a mechanism in the realm of ocean

governance. To illustrate this point, the post will draw upon case studies from the GoG and

other sources. The key findings indicate the contribution of this instrument in promoting marine

justice and sustainable development.

AN EXAMINATION OF THE COMPLEXITY OF MARITIME DISPUTES IN THE

GULF OF GUINEA

The GoG states are distinguished by a confluence of intricate geographic characteristics,

colonial-era treaties, and the presence of lucrative oil and gas resources. In recent years, these

states have experienced an escalation in maritime boundary disputes. It is worth noting that the

2012 Cameroon/Nigeria maritime boundary dispute over the Bakassi Peninsula was

adjudicated by the International Court of Justice (ICJ).

This judgment signified the inception of a resolution to the dispute, as the court determined

that Cameroon possessed sovereignty. Consequently, it emphasizes the preeminence of

colonial agreements and protracted court decisions, in conjunction with the absence of

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

cooperative instruments such as JDAs. In the event that JDA had been pursued, Nigeria would

have relinquished its sovereignty over the Bakassi Peninsula. This could have potentially

enabled both states to maintain access to shared resources and mitigate tensions without the

need for an immediate resolution regarding sovereignty.

Conversely, the consequences of the Berlin Conference of 1884-1885 (Keith, 1919) continue

to influence the establishment of arbitrary and artificial maritime boundaries throughout the

African continent. This principle of *Uti possidetis*, initially implemented in Latin America and

subsequently adopted in the GoG, has been a contributing factor in this ongoing phenomenon.

Despite the efforts of regional frameworks such as the African Union Border Programme

(AUBP) and the Gulf of Guinea Commission (GGC) to enhance regional stability, the

redefinition of African maritime boundaries remains a politically sensitive initiative. In such

contexts, JDAs serve as a diplomatic conduit between sovereignty and cooperation in sensitive

regions such as the GoG.

JOINT DEVELOPMENT AGREEMENTS AS A LEGAL AND PRAGMATIC

INNOVATION

By UNCLOS Articles 74(3) and 83(3), JDAs are defined as provisional arrangements of a

practical nature. These arrangements are established for the purpose of joint management of

maritime resources pending final delimitation. These agreements mandate that the involved

parties engage in negotiations with good faith, strictly prohibit unilateral exploitation, and

promote the equitable distribution of benefits. Complimented by Article 123 of the UNCLOS,

which encourages semi-enclosed states to cooperate on resource management and

environmental protection, JDAs serve as a cooperative legal instrument.

A substantial body of research exists in other regions, comprising numerous international case

studies, which collectively demonstrate the potential benefits and pitfalls associated with JDAs.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

The 1974 Japan-South Korea JDA was a bilateral agreement that led to the establishment of a

Joint Development Zone (JDZ) in the East China Sea. Notwithstanding the successful

implementation and initiation of resource sharing, unresolved sovereignty claims have

impeded long-term stability (Miyoshi & Schoflield, 1999). Moreover, the 1990

Malaysia/Thailand agreement permitted the establishment of a joint authority model that

continues to oversee a productive development zone in the Gulf of Thailand, illustrating robust

institutional design and equitable revenue sharing.

In the GoG, the 2001 Nigeria/Sao Tome and Principe case established a JDZ and is the first

and effective JDA of the region, serving as a regional precedent. Despite its initial success, the

zone has faced operational and transparency challenges due to evolving political priorities and

governance capacity. Notwithstanding the aforementioned, JDAs provide a legal framework

that can be regarded as a paradigm for cooperative governance in contested maritime areas.

The ICJ and the International Tribunal for the Law of the Sea (ITLOS) have been criticized for

their inflexible approach, which often results in the imposition of binding decisions that fail to

address the dynamic and continually evolving nature of resource management issues

(Yiallourides, 2016; Adusu, 2020). Conversely, JDAs have been praised for their ability to

offer greater flexibility, a feature that is particularly appealing in the context of rapidly

changing environmental circumstances. Consequently, JDAs provide both legal continuity and

policy pragmatism.

JOINT DEVELOPMENT AGREEMENTS AND OCEAN GOVERNANCE: LEGAL

NORMS VS. POLICY ASPIRATIONS

It is imperative to acknowledge that JDAs straddle the line between binding legal mechanisms

and policy instruments for cooperation. From a legal standpoint, they comply with UNCLOS

by temporarily suspending sovereignty disputes. From a political standpoint, they enhance

regional integration, strengthen institutional capacity, optimize shared resources, and mitigate

tensions. Nonetheless, policy objectives, including but not limited to environmental

sustainability, community inclusion, and equity benefit-sharing, are contingent upon the

establishment of robust legal commitments.

In light of their paramount importance, JDAs must undergo a comprehensive re-examination

and restructuring to align with global environmental standards, such as the Sustainable

Development Goals (SDGs), notably the SDG "Life Below Water" (United Nations, 2015).

Adequate provisions must be in place to address the pressing issues of marine pollution, impact

assessments, and participatory governance involving local communities.

SOVEREIGNTY VS. COOPERATION: CHALLENGES AND THE WAY FORWARD

The global analysis and perception argue that JDAs can be temporary palliatives allowing states

to navigate challenging sovereign decisions and reap resource benefits (Smith, 2020; Tanaka,

2018). In the absence of legal clarity, trust, a strong political commitment, equity, fairness in

resource sharing, and institutional strength, JDAs could become a temporary solution to

unsettled sovereignty claims rather than a permanent solution that fosters global stability. To

be more precise, there is a risk that they will devolve into stopgap measures that prevent the

escalation of conflicts within the short term. However, this approach may prove ineffective in

addressing the underlying tensions that are the true drivers of conflict (Mensah, 2019).

As the GoG moves towards aligning with this global trend, it would be advantageous to draw

from the experience of JDAs worldwide and develop regionally adapted models that

incorporate robust legal and institutional frameworks. The development of a regional JDA-

adapted framework under the auspices of the African Union's 2050 Africa's Integrated

Maritime Strategy (AIMS) and the Yaoundé Code of Conduct has the potential to foster

consistency, strengthen cooperation, and promote ocean governance (African Union

Commission [AUC], 2012; ICC Yaoundé Architecture, 2013). To achieve a truly

transformative outcome, JDAs must be designed not only as legal instruments but also as

integrated governance compacts. Such compacts must ensure revenue-sharing equity, involve

communities, protect marine ecosystems, and foster trust between negotiating parties (Özçayır,

2021; Akpan, 2017).

The AIMS underscores the significance of Shared Maritime Domain Awareness, underpinned

by cross-border unitization. This approach directly contributes to the operationalization of

JDAs by facilitating the joint management of offshore resources in disputed maritime areas,

such as the GoG (AUC, 2012).

A similar cooperative vision is reinforced by the African Charter on Maritime Security and

Safety and Development in Africa (Lomé Charter), adopted in 2016 but not yet in force. Article

13 of the Charter calls upon Member States to demarcate their maritime boundaries in

accordance with international law and to develop legal frameworks that promote cooperation

and economic growth (African Union, 2016). Upon ratification, the Charter could provide

legally binding support for JDAs as mechanisms for managing overlapping maritime claims.

At the regional level, the ECOWAS Integrated Maritime Strategy (EIMS) designates the GoG

as a key maritime security and economic hub. It emphasises joint patrols, coordinated

governance, and information sharing to complement and reinforce the principles of effective

JDAs (ECOWAS, 2014). These provisions contribute to the establishment of a regional

environment characterized by trust, shared sovereignty, and collaborative development.

When considered collectively, these continental and regional instruments establish robust

policy and normative foundations for the adoption and evolution of JDAs as legitimate, legally

supported tools for maritime cooperation and conflict resolution in Africa (Oduntan, 2020;

Okafor-Yarwood, 2022).

CONCLUSION

In commemoration of World Ocean Day 2025, it is vital to reaffirm cooperation as the

foundational principle of ocean governance. The GoG, characterized by intricate disputes and

substantial resources, presents a multifaceted environment that offers challenges and

opportunities. The efficacy of JDAs as instruments of cooperation has been demonstrated by

their ability to promote equitable resource distribution, foster development, and enhance

cooperation.

Nevertheless, the attainment of success is contingent upon factors that extend beyond the realm

of legal drafting. The establishment of trust, the presence of political commitment, the

implementation of transparent institutions, and the promotion of inclusive governance are all

imperative for the realization of this objective. By embracing the legal tools and policy

frameworks known as JDAs, GoG states can achieve a balance between sovereignty and

solidarity, thereby charting a sustainable path toward maritime peace and prosperity.

REFERENCES

• Adusu, S. A. (2020). Regional Cooperation over Gulf of Guinea Resources. PhD thesis,

Lancaster University.

• African Union Commission. (2012). 2050 Africa's Integrated Maritime Strategy

(AIMS). Addis Ababa: AUC.

• African Union. (2012). 2050 Africa's Integrated Maritime Strategy (2050 AIMS).

Addis Ababa: African Union Commission. https://au.int/en/documents/30260/2050-

africas-integrated-maritime-strategy-aims

African Union. (2016). African Charter on Maritime Security and Safety and

Development in Africa (Lomé Charter).

- African Union. (2016). African Union Convention on Maritime Security and Safety and Development in Africa (Lomé Charter). Lomé, Togo. https://au.int/en/treaties/african-union-charter-maritime-security-and-safety-and-development-africa
- African Union 2050 Africa's Integrated Maritime Strategy (AIMS). African Union,
 2012.
- Agreement between Nigeria and São Tomé and Príncipe on Joint Development, 2001.
- Akpan, I. (2017). Joint Development Zones and Natural Resource Management in Africa. African Journal of International Law, 12(3), 45–68.
- Arif, A. (2017). International Law of the Sea: An Overview and Case Study. Beijing
 Law Review, 8(1). https://doi.org/10.4236/blr.2017.81003
- ECOWAS. (2014). ECOWAS Integrated Maritime Strategy (EIMS). Abuja: Economic
 Community of West African States. https://www.ecowas.int/wp-content/uploads/2019/04/ECOWAS-Integrated-Maritime-Strategy-EIMS-2014.pdf
- ECOWAS. (2014). ECOWAS Integrated Maritime Strategy. Abuja: ECOWAS Commission.
- General Act of the Berlin Conference on West Africa of 1885.
- ICJ (2002). Cameroon v Nigeria (Land and Maritime Boundary). ICJ Reports, 303.
- Keith, A. B. (1919). The Belgian Congo and the Berlin Act.
- Khalfaoui, A., & Yiallourides, C. (2019). Maritime Disputes and Disputed Seabed Resources in the African Continent. SSRN. https://doi.org/10.2139/ssrn.3330555
- Lagoni, R. (1984). Interim Measures Pending Maritime Delimitation Agreements.
 AJIL, 78, 345.
- Mensah, T. (2019). The Law of the Sea and Joint Development Agreements. Ocean
 Development & International Law, 50(1), 12–34.

- Miyoshi, M. (1988). The Basic Concept of Joint Development. Int'l J. Estuarine & Coastal
 L.,
 3,
 1.
 https://heinonline.org/HOL/LandingPage?handle=hein.journals/ljmc3&div=7&id=&p
 age=
- Miyoshi, M., & Schofield, C. (1999). The Joint Development of Offshore Oil and Gas in Relation to Maritime Boundary Delimitation. IBRU Maritime Briefing, 2.
- Oduntan, G. (2015). International Law and Boundary Disputes in Africa. Routledge.
- Oduntan, G. (2020). Maritime Boundary Disputes and Joint Development in Africa.
 Maritime Affairs, 16(2), 80–102.
- Okafor, C. B. (2006). Joint Development: An Alternative Legal Approach.
 International Journal of Marine and Coastal Law, 21(4), 489–522.
 https://doi.org/10.1163/157180806779441075
- Okafor-Yarwood, I. (2022). Maritime security and governance in the Gulf of Guinea. *African Security Review*, 31(1), 22–39.
- Okafor-Yarwood, I. M. (2015). The Guinea-Bissau-Senegal maritime boundary dispute. *Marine Policy*, 61, 284–290.
- Ong, D. M. (1999). Joint Development of Common Offshore Oil and Gas Deposits.
 AJIL, 93(4), 771–804. https://doi.org/10.2307/2555344
- Özçayır, Z. O. (2021). *Port State Control*. Routledge.
- Roelf, W. (2014). Spike Seen in African Offshore Disputes; Oil Companies Watching.
 Reuters.
- Smith, R. (2020). Sovereignty and the Law of the Sea: Challenges in Maritime Dispute Resolution. *International Journal of Marine and Coastal Law*, 35(4), 367–389.
- Tanaka, Y. (2018). The International Law of the Sea (3rd ed.). Cambridge University
 Press.

- Tanaka, Y. (2019). The International Law of the Sea (3rd ed.). Cambridge University
 Press.
- Treaty on the Joint Development of Petroleum and Other Resources (Nigeria/Sao Tome and Principe), 2001.
- United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea (1982), 1833 UNTS 3.
- Wen-bo, H. (2015). Analysis of Nigeria-Sao Tome and Principe Joint Development.
 Int. J. of Energy and Power Engineering, 4(3), 123.
 https://doi.org/10.11648/j.ijepe.20150403.11
- Xue, S. (2019). Why Joint Development Agreements Fail. Contemporary Southeast Asia, 41(3), 418–446. https://www.jstor.org/stable/26842322
- Yaoundé Code of Conduct (2013).
- Yiallourides, C. (2016). Joint Development of Oil and Gas Resources: The Way Forward. PhD thesis, University of Aberdeen.
- Yiallourides, C. (2018). Joint Development of Seabed Resources in Areas of Overlapping Maritime Claims. SSRN Working Paper.
- Yoon, M. (2009). European Colonialism and Territorial Disputes in Africa.

 Mediterranean Quarterly, 20. https://doi.org/10.1215/10474552-2009-006
- Yoon, M. (2014). Colonialism and Border Disputes in Africa: The Case of the Malawi-Tanzania Dispute. *Journal of Territorial and Maritime Studies*, 1(1), 77.
- Zuma, N. D. (2016). African Leaders Adopt Charter on Maritime, Security, Safety and Development. http://www.au.int

4. MARINE POLLUTION AND ERADICATION OF POVERTY: THE PROSPECTS

AND CHALLENGES IN THE NIGER-DELTA AREA

Olaniyi Felix Olayinka⁶,

Redeemer's University, Nigeria

Abayomi Anthony Alayoku⁷

Redeemer's University, Nigeria.

olayinkaf@run.edu.ng; niyilayinka@gmail.com

INTRODUCTION

A nation's natural endowments constitute assets which are expected to be applied for the

development of citizens and the state in general. It takes good governance to manage such

resources in a profitable way for humanity by way of attainment of development in a

satisfactory environment. The paper examines the management prowess of traditional rulers in

the pre-colonial communities in Africa and the transition to the present age with arrays of

legislation and international instruments. There is then a debate on whether the ancestral stages

of the African with simple cultural norms was more pragmatic than and more result-- oriented

than now. It is believed in certain quarters that communities in the pre-colonial Africa enjoyed

⁶ LL.D (Pretoria); Senior Lecturer, Faculty of Law, Redeemer's University, Ede, Nigeria; Solicitor and Advocate,

Supreme Court of Nigeria; e-mail: olayinkaf@run.edu.ng; niyilayinka@gmail.com; https://orcid.org/0000-0003-

2335-797X

⁷ Babcock Lecturer, Faculty of Law, Redeemer's University Ede, Nigeria; E-mail: abayomialayoku@yahoo.com

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

primitive innocence and harmony with the environment and that disposition was sustained by

norms, taboos, and Aboriginal laws (Rodney, 1972, 68; Olayinka, 2021, 19).

The study considers the indigenous people in the various ways they have been discriminated

against under colonization and the post-colonial era owing to their dispossession from ancestral

homes, which events equally hinder their pastoral, fishing, and crop farming (ILO Handbook,

2013, 3). Extraction of mineral resources, which was an imposed development, was for public

interest. Consequent to extraction businesses is the generation of wastes, pollution of land and

oceans, affecting the lives, health, and vocation of the indigenous peoples of oil-producing

communities in Nigeria.

Nigeria has enormous natural resources such as crude oil, natural gas, gold, limestone, granite,

and coal, among others. This explains the flow of the nation's income, though with

accompanying pollution of the safe waters and general environment (Environmental Issues In

Africa; Borha and Olujobi, 2023, 3, 5).

There are arrays of legislation and instruments made towards attaining and sustaining a

satisfactory environment. However, the Federal Government of Nigeria has been accused of

non-commitment to enforcing the rule of law and of failing to sanction oil-producing

companies for their role in violating satisfactory environmental standards. This is linked to the

immense income generated from that source, which the Government wants to maintain. Legal

instruments, however, caution that development should not be made at the expense of

environmental violations (Principles 11, 14 Stockholm Declaration, 1972). This explains the

citizens' resort to killings, maiming, vandalisation of pipelines, and stealing of crude oil.

The Nigeria's Petroleum Industries Act (PIA) of 2021 is considered in terms of prospects of

attaining justice over allegations of violation of dispossession, denial of various entitlements,

and whether the establishment of the Host Communities Development Trust (HCDT) Fund is

able to make a difference in their development.

The paper makes recommendations such that can reverse poverty trends in oil-producing

communities, giving education and enlightenment on environmental matters and the fact that

developing nations should refrain from taking foreign loans with unfavorable conditionality

that affect development and satisfactory environments.

The study is divided into six sections, with the first giving the background information and the

next section treating indigenous people, ocean pollution, and the state's obligations. The third

section throws light on poverty alleviation and the right to development. Section four provides

information on climate change and adaptation measures. Section five provides

recommendations, while section six provides a conclusion.

INDIGENOUS PEOPLE, OCEAN POLLUTION, AND STATE'S OBLIGATIONS

In the pre-colonial Africa, the indigenous peoples lived in small communities, which now form

the modern Africa (Rodney, 1972, 68). The indigenous peoples lived in harmony with nature

as everyone was guided by norms, taboos, and Aboriginal laws, which discouraged pollution

of the land and the environment (Olayinka, 2021, 19). The *Ogoni* people, for instance, are

indigenous people who occupied the north-east plain terraces of the Niger-Delta River in Rivers

State. They are mostly farmers and fishermen and have been in occupation of the area for nearly

1,000 years before the British came to Nigeria in 1861 (ACHPR/IWGIA, 2005, 18).

The histories of indigenous peoples, particularly under colonization and the post-colonial era,

have victims of circumstances of birth, location and thus are treated by successive

administrations as 'less-human' (ILO Handbook, 2013, 3). With colonialism and

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

westernisation, particularly under the post-colonial administration, indigenous peoples lost the

the right to determine how natural resources on their ancestral land were used, and the control

of their land vested in other interests which are superior to theirs.

The law provides that no one should suffer any deprivation on account of his race, ethnic group,

colour, sex, language, religion, political or any other opinion, national and social origin,

fortune, birth, or other status (Article 2, African Charter, 1981; Section 42, 1999 Constitution

of Nigeria).

Nigeria has numerous extractive resources such as crude oil, natural gas, gold, limestone,

granite, and coal, among others. The economy of Nigeria is heavily dependent on its

hydrocarbon resources (Borha and Olujobi 2023, 3, 5). In the course of the exploration of crude

oil, there is pollution of the safe waters resulting from the transportation of crude oil through

the sea route, which results from the improper packaging and transport (Environmental Issues

In Africa).

Pollution also occurs at the domestic level, from industrial sources, from agrochemical siltation

and sedimentation, from oil pollution, and at the microbial level (Yoromar & Ezugwu, 2024,

66). The effect of marine pollution on water bodies and coastal areas causes degradation to the

environment and its ecosystem (Alari, 2019).

Consequently, marine pollution in Nigeria links with human activities such as the rapid

expansion of metropolitan areas, extraction of nature's endowment, and industrialization.

Attempts at curbing marine environmental pollution, in order to have a dependable

environment on the principles that "damage to the marine resources, marine development, and

marine environmental quality is damage to mankind" (Umeh et al., 2024: 441; Yoromar &

Ezugwu, 2024, 66).

https://www.intraders.org

The United Nations Conference on the Human Environment (Stockholm Declaration, 1972) provides the link between human rights and environmental protection. It asserts that man has the fundamental right to adequate conditions of life, with an environment that permits a life of dignity and well-being, with an obligation to explore the environment today without compromising on the best interests of future generations (Principle 1, 2, Stockholm Declaration 1972).

Economic development and climate change are inextricably linked, particularly around poverty, gender equality, and energy. States are obliged to effectively handle climate action and the environment to avoid being enmeshed in poverty (Goal 13 SDG). Nigerian Coastal waters like all coastal and port countries in the world, experience the problem of marine pollution through industrial activity at the ports. And like some other petroleum-producing nations, Nigeria's marine pollution challenge is exacerbated and ignited by oil and gas exploration/flaring and production (Yoromar & Ezugwu, 2024, 67).

States are obliged to take all possible steps to prevent pollution of the seas by substances that are liable to create hazards to human health, to harm living resources and marine life, to damage amenities, or to interfere with other legitimate uses of the sea (Principle 7, Stockholm, 1972).

Marine pollution has a damaging effect on the quality and quantity and the expected economic value of marine resources and benefits to individual stakeholders and a nation. Careless handling of plastic debris most times finds its way to the ocean and being non-biodegradable element, they obstruct the movement of boats and ships, thereby affecting the quality distribution of goods and national productivity. Commercial transport on waterways and submarine trawling operations are adversely affected such that they affect the economic participation of indigenous people and their poverty level. All these are due to the pollutants which have defaced the ocean and marine ecosystems.

Pollution generates heat, a rise in temperature, which in turn leads to ocean acidification and the death of aquatic habitats. Acidic Oceans result from the increased levels of carbon dioxide in the atmosphere due to deforestation and burning fossil fuels, which make oceans more acidic. Since the Industrial Revolution, beaches are already 30 percent more acidic, posing ocean species and ecosystems at extreme risk (Conserve Energy, Yoromar & Ezugwu, 2024, 67).

In the Niger Delta, oil spill is a phenomenon with over 1000 spills per annum from obsolete crude oil pipelines that are corroded and frequently giving way and spewing oil into the rivers, streams, farmlands, and neighbourhoods. Human activities aggravate global climate with implications touching on environmental, social, economic, and political aspects of indigenous people of Africa (Onyeabor 145).

Effective strategies to mitigate the adverse effects of increased ocean acidification are needed to advance the sustainable use of oceans and life below water. The United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea (UNCLOS) was adopted in 1982 and entered into force in 1994. It regulates all uses of the seas and provides the legal framework for international ocean governance. It is expected to contribute to achieving the United Nations' 'Life Below Water' (Goal 14, Sustainable Development). Goal 14 stresses on preserving aquatic habitats in a manner that conserve and sustainably use the oceans, seas, and marine resources for sustainable development. UNCLOS is also expected to give support efforts to place 30 percent of the world's oceans under protection by 2030 (UN Ocean Treaty, 1994).

In the pre-colonial Africa, the aquatic life such as fish stocks and other marine creatures in rivers and oceans flourished, and there were conducive forests which sustained wildlife (Principle 4, Stockholm; Udok & Akpan, 2017, 25). As such, the indigenous people adopted and used the land and ocean to meet the needs of everyone, including the vulnerable or

marginalised groups, without compromising the future generations' ability to meet their own

needs (Principle Stockholm 11 Declaration; McGuire; Tawari & Abowei, 2012, 106-110).

There were lands and oceans protected from degradation and pollution, invoking spiritual

colourations. The indigenous people relied on 'taboos' and norms such as branding, as juristic

status was conferred on sacred land, rivers, mountains, trees, and forests (Studley, 2020, 2).

The state has the legal duty and responsibility to protect the environment, to safeguard the

water, air, land, forests, and wildlife of Nigeria. States should protect the environment to meet

the needs of every age (Goal 3, SDG; article 24, 30 African Charter, 1981).

States are obliged to seek development by adopting integrated and coordinated development

planning, such that developmental steps that are taken do not conflict with the principles of a

safe environment (Principles 11, 14 Stockholm Declaration, 1972). As such, the Limburg

Principles clearly mandate the states to take all legislative, administrative, judicial, economic,

social, and educational measures to fulfill the obligations under the ICESCR (The Limburg

Principles; Olayinka, 2019 – AJICL, 571). The obligation of the state to enforce constitutional

provisions and to take other measures is now sealed with the State's responsibility to prevent,

reduce, and control the risk of environmental harm to its citizens and those of other States.

POVERTY ALLEVIATION AND THE RIGHT TO DEVELOPMENT

Eradication of extreme poverty is the greatest global concern on the path to attaining global

sustainable development (Preamble to the SDG). Eradicating of poverty has to do with the

provision of certain social services, which also depends on available funding by the state.

Developing countries are encouraged to diversify economic activity and develop with required

resources to handle environmental demands (Principle 10, Stockholm, 1972).

This may be attained better with diversification of the economy from producer of primary

products to manufacturing of goods. Manufacturing of goods contributes as much as 80 percent

to gross domestic product, while primary agricultural products contribute as low as 10 percent

to the gross domestic product. Thus, it is desirable for a state to diversify from an agrarian

mono-economy to manufacturing (SDG 9; Olayinka, 2022).

Since development has to be attained without compromising on the health of the environment,

the paper considers the laudable provisions on environmental protection made by the PIA,

2021. A licensee has to certify to appropriate agencies of its resolve to meet environmental

demands in its operation (section 102(1) PIA 2021).

Equally, the PIA makes gas flaring an offence but creates certain exceptions, such as those that

are explored. Such include in the case of an emergency, pursuant to an exemption granted by

the Commission, or as an acceptable safety practice (Section 104(1) PIA 2021). The Nigerian

Government condones degradation of the environment as it omits to sanction MNCs that

indulge in gas flaring.

Gas flaring makes life unbearable for communities in the Niger Delta area of Nigeria and a

conducive environment for development. The African Charter on Human and Peoples' Rights

however provides that 'all peoples shall have the right to a general satisfactory environment

favourable to their development' (article 24, African Charter).

The African Union (AU) provides that member states should eradicate poverty, generate

employment, and observe all other rights, with a view of attaining development in such states

(Preamble to the African Charter). The African Charter affords the legal protection of the

environment, devoid of human rights violations (Article 24 African Charter; Jegede, 2015).

The economic benefit to the Nigerian State explains the Governments blindness to the over

1000 spills per annum from obsolete crude oil pipelines that are corroded and frequently giving

way and spewing oil into the rivers, streams, farmlands, and neighbourhoods.

While the state earns more income from oil mining, not minding the reckless manner adopted

by the multinational corporations handling the same, the indigenous people suffer the brunt of

environmental pollution. Environmental degradation, gas flaring, and deforestation have severe

impacts on these communities, leading to the displacement of people from their places of

fishing, animal husbandry, forestry, and food cropping, which were very profitable ventures

(Omoyefa, 2008; Oruonye, 2012).

It is envisaged that citizens attain development when their means of livelihood are not

adversely affected in any way. This laudable goal is not realised with the wilful destruction of

the means of livelihood of indigenous people of oil-producing communities who lose their

farms to oil spills, which enhances their poverty level. Environmental violations have left

people in oil-producing communities susceptible to serious health risks, struggling to access

safe drinking water, and unable to earn a living (McGuire; Tawari & Abowei, 2012). Without

good health, there cannot be productivity.

The need to strike a balance between environmental protection and development makes the

demand of responsible consumption and production relevant (SDG 12). In the circumstances,

eco-friendly production methods, which reduce the amount of waste and degradation that

follow production, have to be embraced; recycling of waste products is equally encouraged.

CLIMATE CHANGE AND ADAPTATION MEASURES

Adaptation has to do with adopting processes to cope with the "ill-effects of climate change"

by way of adjustments to reduce vulnerability or improve flexibility to the observed or expected

changes in climate (Springer-Verlag Berlin Heidelberg 2015, 799-822; Jegede, 2015, 803).

Climate change adaptation recognizes the effect of environmental violations on account of

human activities, and to be precise, in the advancement of economic exploits.

Marine pollution arising out of petroleum harnessing is a major cause of the social unrest in

the Niger Delta area, which has over the years attracted national and international attention.

The state's intervention is the promulgation of the PIA and HCDTF, which ensure the

construction of infrastructure and development of the area. (Yoromar & Ezugwu, 2024).

The omission of the Federal Government of Nigeria to honour international and regional

obligations to protect the environment in the extraction of natural resources makes for resort to

litigation to seek remedy for violation of environmental rights.

In Allar Irou v. Shell BP Development (Nig) Ltd., 8 the court refused to make an order for

injunction in favour of the successful claimant whose land and fish pond had been

contaminated by the defendant's activities, holding that such an order would disrupt the

defendant's business in oil and gas mining, which is the main source of the country's revenue.

In Oronto Douglas v. Shell, 9 in an action against the Shell for its failure to comply with the

provisions of the Nigerian Environmental Impact Assessment Act, the court held that the

applicant did not have locus standi notwithstanding that the proposed project to which the non-

compliance related was to be carried out in the plaintiff's community.

The case of Gbemre v. Shell Petroleum Development Corporation of Nigeria Ltd. and ors.

(2005) AHRLR 151). The Court found that the gas flaring in the course of oil exploration and

production activities in the Applicants' community was a gross violation of their fundamental

⁸ Unreported Suit No. W/89/71, Warri High Court (Judgment delivered on 26th No. 1973); Ugbeta 44.

⁹ Unreported Suit No. FHC/L/CS/573/96; see also Ekhator (n230) 66. Ugbeta 44

right to a healthy environment, which extends to sustaining their right to life and the right to

dignity of the human person as enshrined in sections 33 and 34 of the Constitution of the

Federal Republic of Nigeria 1999 (LFN, 2004 as amended). The Government failed and

neglected to enforce the judgment, and this violates the requirement of access to justice.

Nigeria's absolute dependence on revenue from oil explains the absence of political will to stop

the catastrophic environmental degradation in the Niger Delta area of Nigeria (Ojo 2; Munyai

& Agbor, 88). Access to justice challenge, while environmental degradation rages on, causes

crises in the Niger Delta. To realize an environment of Peace, devoid of warfare, there has to

be justice, tolerance, sacrifice, harmonious co-existence and development, where people are

willing to live and work together (Ajiya, 31).

There is a 3% allocation to the host communities and the establishment of trusts for the domicile

of companies' contributions to community development for the Host Communities

Development Trust (HCDT) Fund. This is meant to cater for host communities' infrastructure

and economic development.

The host communities have criticized the approval of 3 percent as against the 10 percent

demanded (Borha and Olujobi, 2023). The PIA has been further criticized for having omitted

to make provision on procedure for resolving disputes between the host communities and the

MNCs who mine crude oil. This is notwithstanding the fact that the PIA set out to enhance

peaceful and harmonious co-existence between MNCs and host communities (Section 234(1)

PIA 2021).

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

RECOMMENDATIONS

States to avoid foreign loans and conditionality

States have been encouraged to aspire towards economic development so that they can better

handle environmental demands. Industrialised countries have environmental problems related

to industrialization. Nigeria, as a developing country, should pursue development without

compromising on having a satisfactory environment for living. Developed nations have equally

been advised to recognise the need for equality among nations (Preamble, Paragraph 4,

Stockholm Declaration, 1972).

It is observed that if parity between the developed and the developing nations is to be attained,

the latter have to be wary of taking foreign loans. The international credit institutions owned

by some Western states lure developing states with little or no record of transparency in public

governance to take loans. The debtor states are not better for it in the long run, except for the

few people in political leadership positions.

Among the conditionality of such a loan are the insistence on withdrawal of public funding of

social services, devaluation of local currency, and withdrawal of subsidies on goods that were

originally put in place to make them more accessible and affordable to citizens. In May 2023,

the Federal Government of Nigeria withdrew in totality the subsidy on fuel, and that was never

met with a commensurate increase in wages. Thus, the purchasing power of most citizens has

reduced drastically. This adversely affects the management of wastes in households.

Government has withdrawn from the provision of social services, being part of foreign loan

conditionality. States have contracted waste disposal services to independent contractors, just

as it mandates householders to patronise firms collecting wastes. Foreign loan conditionality

has made citizens poorer with little purchasing power to foot the bills for proper disposal of

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

wastes generated. The consequent careless disposal of wastes finds abode in streams, rivers,

and oceans.

In the above circumstances, lending institutions should stop giving facilities to countries whose

corruption index are terrible. Such countries may opt to take domestic loans such that they may

remain committed to the constitutional duty of affording welfare and security of lives and

properties

Recycling of wastes

This is proposed as a measure to reduce generated wastes, such that meets the requirement of

responsible production and consumption. The United Nations envisages that by 2030, national

recycling rates should increase, as measured in tons of material recycled. As such, States should

conceive policies mandating companies to re-inject wastes that are generated into production

(Izah, P. P. (1994). Nigeria's resources are expected to be deployed to meet the needs of the

nation. It is observed that power generation can be tapped from processes of extraction of

crude oil.

Enlightenment campaigns

Governance in most developing nations is not participatory nor responsive. Most citizens are

not carried along by the Government on the demands of a satisfactory environment and

development, good health, and a long life. The mass media and appropriate state agencies and

non-governmental organisations should embark on education on environmental matters.

Poverty Alleviation

The wilful destruction of means of livelihood of indigenous host communities who lose their

farms to oil spills enhances poverty in Africa. Environmental violations have left people in host

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

communities susceptible to serious health risks, struggling to access safe drinking water, and

unable to earn a living.

The host communities development was created under section 234.—(1) with the objectives

of fostering sustainable prosperity within host communities; providing direct social and

economic benefits from petroleum operations to host communities; enhancing peaceful and

harmonious co-existence between licensees or lessees and host communities; and creating a

framework to support the development of host communities (PIA, 2021).

This aligns with the need to gain lucrative jobs. (Goal 8, SDG). The constitution of the host

communities development trust aims to achieve so much but eventually hopes to achieve little,

given the fact that 3 percent of MNCs' profit goes into the trust fund, which is a huge setback.

CONCLUSION

This study acknowledged the growing phenomenon in developing states such that the natural

resources are being controlled and managed by external interests that opted for profits at the

expense of a satisfactory environment. It particularly recognised the peculiar effect of poverty

of indigenous people of the Niger Delta on account of crude oil extraction-induced degradation

of their environment. Noting particularly the loss of lives, good health, maining, loss of

productivity, and abject poverty.

The paper considered arrays of legislation and instruments that are meant to enforce the rule of

law over the violation of rights of indigenous people. Decided cases establish that The State

opted not to apply sanctions against MNCs because the flow of national income from ground

rent could be disrupted.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

Persistent agitation for justice led to the promulgation of the PIA and the establishment of Host

Communities Development Trust (HCDT) Fund to cater for host communities' infrastructure

and economic development. The paper found this as a laudable venture, with room for

improvement.

REFERENCES

African Charter on Human and Peoples' Rights, 1981.

• Ajiya, M, 'The Rise of Non-State Actors in Nigeria's Niger-Delta Region, Their

Unending Clamour for Secession and a Threat to National Security, 29

Allar Irou v Shell BP Development (Nig) Ltd, Unreported Suit No. W/89/71, Warri High

Court (Judgment delivered on 26th No. 1973

Borha DOE and Olujobi OJ. 'An examination of the Petroleum Industry Act 2021:

prospects, challenges, and the way forward.' F1000Research 2023, 12:551

Conserve Energy, 'Deforestation—Causes, Effects, and Solutions To Clearing of

Foresthttps://www.conserve-energy-future.com/causes-effects-solutions-of-

deforestation.php > Accessed 25 March 2023

Environmental Issues in Africa, https://helpsavenature.com/environmental-issues-in-

africa accessed 27 September 2020 for Juristic Personhood,' (Routledge Focus 2019),

(Being book review by Roopa Madhav) 16/1

Gbemre v. Shell Petroleum Development Corporation of Nigeria Ltd and ors., (2005)

AHRLR 151

International Labour Organization 2013, Understanding the Indigenous and Tribal

Jegede, A.O., 'Shifting lens: The protection of environment and human rights under

the African Charter on Human and Peoples' Rights' 2015 (20)(1) South African Journal

of Environmental Law and Policy 23

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

- Jegede, A.O., 'Climate Change: Safeguarding Indigenous Peoples through "Land Sensitive" Adaptation Policy in Africa,' in Filho, W.L., (2015 ed.), Handbook of Climate Change Adaptation, Springer-Verlag Berlin Heidelberg, 799–822, 800;
- McGuire, J., 'Niger Delta Still Waiting for Big Oil to Clean Up Devastating Pollution,'
 June, 2020 < https://www.ecowatch.com/niger-delta-pollution-2646218738.html accessed 21 July 2020;
- Munyai, A., & Agbor, A., 'The impact of corruption on the right to development in Africa,' in Ngang, C.C. et al. (2018 eds.) Perspectives on the right to development, Pretoria University Law Press (PULP), 70;
- Ojo, G.U., & Tokunbor, N., 'Access to Environmental Justice in Nigeria: The Case for a Global Environmental Court of Justice,' October 2016 < www.foei.org > accessed 28
 March 2020;
- Olayinka, O.F., 'Implementing the Socio-Economic and Cultural Rights in Nigeria and South Africa: Justiciability of Economic Rights,' (2019) African Journal of International and Comparative Law 564–587;
- Olayinka, O.F., 'Property Ownership and Corruption: Effect on Sustainable Development of Africa,' (2021) (III)(I) *Economics and Law* 18, 25.
- Olayinka, OF, Economic Development, Democratisation and the Rule of Law in Ghana and Nigeria in Addadzi-Koom M.E et al. (2022 eds.) Democratic Governance, Law, and Development in Africa: Pragmatism, Experiments, and Prospects Palgrave 443-469
- Omoyefa, PS, 'Public Sector Reforms in Africa: A Philosophical Re-Thinking' (2008)
 XXXIII (4) Africa Development 24.

- Onyeabor, E., et al, 'Litigating Loss and Damage as a Panacea for Abatement of Climate Change Journal of Economics and Sustainable Development, Vol. 7, No. 2, 2016;
- Oronto Douglas v Shell, Unreported Suit No. FHC/L/CS/573/96
- Peoples Convention, 1989 (No. 169)
- Rodney, W. (1972). How Europe Underdeveloped Africa. London/Dar es Salaam: BogleL'Ouverture/Tanzania Publishing House 58.
- Studley, J., 'Indigenous Sacred Natural Sites and Spiritual Governance: The Legal Case
- Tvaronavičienė, M, "Effects of climate change on environmental sustainability" E3S
 Web of Conferences 250, 01005 (2021) TRESP 2021;
- Udok, U., & Akpan, E.B., 'Gas Flaring in Nigeria: Problems and Prospects,' (2017)(5)(1) Global Journal of Politics and Law Research 16-28; 21
- Ugbeta, E., 'Tackling the Environmental Issues in Nigeria's Niger Delta Region through Human Rights Approaches: Lessons from abroad,' *A dissertation submitted to the Kent Law School,* September 2014, *in partial fulfilment of the requirements for the degree of Master of Laws (LLM) in Environmental Law and Policy;*
- UN Ocean Treaty, 'UN Agreement for the Protection of the Ocean'

 https://www.awi.de/en/focus/un-ocean-treaty.html accessed May 2025
- United Nations Conference on the Human Environment held at Stockholm from 5 to 16 June 1972; Stockholm Declaration 1972,
- Yoromar GJ & Ezugwu UJ, 'Marine Environmental Pollution In Nigeria and Its Possible Implication And Solution' (2024) 22(4) AMAMIHE: Journal of Applied Philosophy,

5. DOMESTIC IMPLEMENTATION OF THE ANTI-FOULING SYSTEM CONVENTION AND THE FUTURE OF MARINE SUSTAINABILITY

Yogeesh R S10

Gujarat National Law University, India

Vikhram Somnat Seshadri¹¹

Gujarat National Law University, India

yogeesh23bbl041@gnlu.ac.in

INTRODUCTION

The ocean, vast and mysterious, is foundational to life on Earth. Despite covering over 70% of

the planet's surface, only a small fraction has been explored (UNESCO Ocean Literacy, n.d.).

Yet human activities have already inflicted significant ecological damage. One less

conspicuous but equally destructive pollutant is toxic marine paint, used in anti-fouling systems

(Callow & Callow, 2002). While enhancing vessel performance, these paints release harmful

substances like tributyltin (TBT) into the water, impairing marine biodiversity (Evans et al.,

2015). To address this, the International Maritime Organization (IMO) adopted the Anti-

Fouling Systems (AFS) Convention in 2001, which entered into force in 2008. However, the

Convention's impact varies widely among member states due to disparities in domestic

enforcement. This blog post critically examines these legislative gaps and highlights promising

Gujarat National Law University, Gandhinagar, India Corresponding Author Mail:

yogeesh23bbl041@gnlu.ac.in

¹¹ Gujarat National Law University, Gandhinagar, India.

practices from jurisdictions that have aligned national law with global marine environmental

standards.

THE INTERNATIONAL LEGAL FRAMEWORK

The AFS Convention represents a landmark in international marine law. It prohibits the use of

harmful substances like TBT and mandates that all ships carry certificates verifying compliance

(IMO, 2001). The Convention's annexes specify technical standards, encouraging the adoption

of less ecologically damaging alternatives. However, the AFS Convention lacks direct

enforcement mechanisms, relying instead on domestic implementation by state parties.

This reliance presents a critical limitation. Without incorporating the Convention's

requirements into national law, signatory states cannot penalize non-compliance.

Consequently, ships from countries with weaker legislative frameworks can exploit loopholes,

undermining global environmental efforts.

EFFECTIVE DOMESTIC ENFORCEMENT: AUSTRALIA AND THE EU

Australia offers a compelling model of successful national implementation. Its *Protection of*

the Sea (Harmful Anti-Fouling Systems) Act 2006 strictly prohibits TBT, establishes

certification systems, and mandates regular inspections. These efforts have yielded tangible

results; a 2015 study reported an 85% reduction in TBT levels in Australian marine sediments,

particularly benefitting ecosystems like the Great Barrier Reef (Evans et al., 2015).

Similarly, the European Union has harmonized compliance through Regulation (EC) No

782/2003. With guidance from the European Maritime Safety Agency (EMSA), member states

have achieved uniformity in certification, inspection, and enforcement protocols. A 2021 study

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

found a 90% decline in TBT in European coastal waters, attributing this success to coordinated

regional governance (Brown & Phillips, 2021).

CHALLENGES IN DEVELOPING STATES

In contrast, several developing countries face structural impediments to effective

implementation. Bangladesh, for instance, incorporated anti-fouling provisions into its

Merchant Shipping Act, 2020. However, limitations in monitoring infrastructure and maritime

surveillance impede enforcement. Ships operating under flags of convenience further

complicate compliance, as they often bypass stringent regulations by registering in jurisdictions

with lax oversight.

This divergence highlights a pressing need for capacity-building. The IMO and international

donors must support developing countries through technical assistance, training, and financial

aid. Without such support, the risk persists that weak enforcement in a few jurisdictions could

undermine the Convention's global objectives.

INNOVATIVE AND HYBRID APPROACHES

Japan demonstrates how blending regulation with industry self-governance can yield

sustainable outcomes. While adhering to the AFS Convention, Japan relies on self-regulatory

measures by the Japan Paint Manufacturers Association to ensure compliance. This has

incentivized innovation, leading to the development of eco-friendly anti-fouling technologies

(Japan Paint Manufacturers Association, n.d.). Such hybrid models offer a template for other

nations seeking both compliance and innovation.

Economic incentives also show promise. Governments could offer reduced port fees or tax

benefits to vessels using environmentally friendly coatings. These measures not only promote

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

voluntary compliance but also embed sustainability into the commercial logic of the maritime

industry.

CONCLUSION

The AFS Convention is a powerful tool for mitigating marine pollution, but its success hinges

on domestic implementation. As this blog has shown, countries like Australia, Canada, and EU

member states exemplify how strong national legislation can translate international

commitments into ecological recovery. Conversely, jurisdictions with weak enforcement pose

a challenge to the Convention's effectiveness.

Bridging this gap requires international cooperation, particularly in supporting resource-

constrained states. Regional harmonization, public-private partnerships, and economic

incentives can further bolster compliance. As marine pollution continues to jeopardize

biodiversity and human livelihoods alike, advancing uniform and enforceable national

legislation under the AFS Convention becomes not just a legal imperative but a moral one.

REFERENCES

• Brown, H., & Phillips, M. (2021). Marine recovery post-regulation: A European

perspective. Environmental Research Letters, 45(1), 123.

• Callow, M. E., & Callow, J. A. (2002). Marine biofouling: A sticky problem. *Biologist*,

49(1), 1–5.

Evans, L., Martin, C., & Williams, J. (2015). Decline of organotin pollution in

Australian waters. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 39(4), 342.

International Maritime Organization. (2001). International Convention on the Control

of Harmful Anti-Fouling Systems on Ships. London: IMO.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

- Japan Paint Manufacturers Association. (n.d.). *Environmental initiatives*. Retrieved from https://www.jpma.jp/english/
- Ocean Literacy. (n.d.). Exploring the ocean's depths. Retrieved from https://www.oceanliteracy.unesco.org

6. THE GREAT PACIFIC GARBAGE PATCH: LEGAL GAPS IN MARINE AREAS

BEYOND NATIONAL JURISDICTION

Lindsay de Jong¹²

Erasmus University Rotterdam, the Netherlands

lindsaydejong11@gmail.com

INTRODUCTION

The 8th of June marks World Ocean Day, not only a day to appreciate our planet's blue heart

but also a day to reflect on the current challenges the ocean faces. One of the most

environmentally threatening issues is that of plastic pollution. This issue is especially acute in

marine Areas Beyond National Jurisdiction (ABNJ), which lie outside the jurisdiction of any

state. Marine ABNJ makes up almost half of the surface of our planet and covers more than

64% of the ocean (Spencer et al., 2023).

Enormous quantities of plastic marine debris have been piling up in these areas. The most

infamous example is the Great Pacific Garbage Patch (Spencer et al., 2023), which has been

described as the largest landfill in the Pacific Ocean (Harse, 2011), a colossal monster with

enormous environmental implications (Schroeder, 2010), and strikingly, everyone's

responsibility but nobody's problem (Santamaria, 2017). Due to its transboundary impacts, it

raises a fundamental question: can existing international law prevent this Sea of Plastic from

flooding our future, or is more regulation on this matter needed?

12 LL.M. Candidate, Maritime & Transport Law, Erasmus School of Law, Erasmus University Rotterdam

lindsaydejong11@gmail.com

PLASTIC MARINE DEBRIS

Plastic marine debris is the most common form of marine pollution (Pramudianto, 2019). The

current volume of plastic marine debris results from decades of mass plastic consumption,

incorrect plastic disposal, and increased fishing activities (Wu, 2022). Every year, more than

4.8 million to 12.7 metric tons of marine plastic debris are disposed of at sea (Jambeck et al.,

2015). In 2023, there were 170 trillion particles of marine plastic debris at sea (Eriksen et al.,

2023).

The effects of plastic pollution are globally recognised and impact marine species, human

health, food safety and quality, coastal tourism, and even climate change. The marine plastic

debris does not stop at the ocean's surface but reaches even the depths of the ocean, as a plastic

bag was found 36,000 feet below the water surface (Keselica, 2020).

THE GREAT PACIFIC GARBAGE PATCH

More than 50% of all this plastic marine debris is located in the Great Pacific Garbage Patch,

despite it only covering around 0.5% of the total surface area of the ocean (The Ocean Cleanup,

2023). Located in the marine ABNJ in the Pacific Ocean, the Great Pacific Garbage Patch is

essentially a massive accumulation of plastic marine debris trapped in a gyre, a circular ocean

current (Santamaria, 2017). The ocean currents force the marine debris towards the centre of

the gyre and trap it there (Schroeder, 2010).

Although its exact size is difficult to pinpoint, estimates suggest that it could be as big as the

state of Texas or even that of the entire United States (Coulter, 2020). In 2018, the Great Pacific

Garbage Patch was estimated to contain at least 87,000 tons of plastic debris, and this figure

has only continued to grow ever since (Keselica, 2020). Approximately 80% of the plastic

marine debris comes from land-based sources, especially from the United States, Canada,

China, Japan, and Mexico, and the remaining comes from ships (Schroeder, 2010).

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

Nevertheless, there is no state to be held responsible, and there is no binding international

obligation to clean it up. The Great Pacific Garbage Patch thereby exemplifies what is known

as the 'tragedy of the commons.'

THE TRAGEDY OF THE COMMONS

The 'tragedy of the commons' is a phenomenon occurring in ABNJ, which means that the lack

of state jurisdiction creates a perverse incentive to turn a blind eye to the environmental harms

happening in these areas (Napper et al., 2024). There is no economic incentive for states to

clean up marine plastic debris that is not located under their jurisdictional control.

Consequently, this creates conditions where little is done to combat environmental harms.

Despite the vastness of marine ABNJ, they should still be seen as finite resources that need

protection and conservation (Napper et al., 2024). In particular, marine ABNJ include the high

seas (the water column) and the Area (the seabed), zones as defined by the *United Nations*

Convention on the Law of the Sea (1982) (UNCLOS). The absence of regulatory oversight in

these areas contributes to the continuous growth of the Great Pacific Garbage Patch.

THE CONSTITUTION FOR THE OCEANS

The UNCLOS, as the constitution for the oceans, provides the starting point for the obligations

of states to tackle the Great Pacific Garbage Patch. As it has been ratified by 170 parties, it

represents an almost universal commitment to marine governance. Part XII of the UNCLOS

imposes obligations on states to protect and preserve the environment, which is largely

regarded to be customary international law.

The general obligation to do this can be found in Article 192 of the UNCLOS, while Article

194(2) of the UNCLOS particularly prohibits states from causing transboundary harm. When

it comes to land-based sources as the biggest contributor of plastic marine debris (Schroeder,

2010), and Article 207 of the UNCLOS further requires States to enact regulations to prevent,

reduce, and control pollution from land-based sources. While these provisions are of great

importance, they lack specificity and clear enforcement mechanisms. Consequently, they are

often inadequate to motivate states to action, particularly in marine ABNJ.

THE OCEAN CLEANUP

In the absence of state action on cleaning up the Great Pacific Garbage Patch, a Dutch private

actor has taken the lead in addressing this. The Ocean Cleanup is a nonprofit organisation

targeted at cleaning up rivers and the ocean. It has already removed over 194,000 kilograms of

plastic marine debris from the Great Pacific Garbage Patch and aims to remove 90% of the

floating plastic marine debris in the ocean by 2040 (The Ocean Cleanup, 2023).

While this initiative has been successful in cleaning up the Great Pacific Garbage Patch, it also

raises questions about what the rights and duties are of private parties acting in the marine

ABNJ. To ensure that the activities of The Ocean Cleanup align with the duties of the Dutch

government under international law, both parties entered into an agreement which 'translated'

the main responsibilities and liabilities of the Netherlands under UNCLOS into binding

obligations of The Ocean Cleanup.

While this is an innovative approach to ensure compliance with international law by private

actors in marine ABNJ, the underlying issue remains that there is not enough action taken by

states on this issue. Moreover, as this is a transboundary issue, more global cooperation is

required in solving this massive issue, in particular from the biggest polluting states to the Great

Pacific Garbage Patch. The Ocean Cleanup holds that Article 194 of the UNCLOS does not

encourage and motivate states enough to clean up plastic marine debris, particularly in marine

ABNJ (The Ocean Cleanup, 2023), which has further been affirmed in academic literature

(Santamaria, 2017).

LIMITED IMPACT OF THE EXISTING LEGAL FRAMEWORK

The UNCLOS does not explicitly deal with plastic marine debris (Pramudianto, 2019), but

rather functions as an umbrella convention by incorporating, among others, the International

Convention for the Prevention of Pollution from Ships (1973/1978) (MARPOL).

Annex V of MARPOL bans ships from discharging plastic in any zone of the ocean, whether

it is the territorial sea of a State or the marine ABNJ. It is important to note that MARPOL only

concerns plastic marine debris coming from ships, which only makes up 20% of the plastic

marine debris in the Great Pacific Garbage Patch. Therefore, while it is an effective and clear

ban, its actual impact might remain limited.

Similarly, the Convention on the Prevention of Marine Pollution by Dumping of Wastes and

Other Matter (1972) (London Dumping Convention) and its subsequent Protocol to the 1972

Convention on the Prevention of Marine Pollution by Dumping of Wastes and Other Matter

(1996) adopt a very strict approach by prohibiting ships from all kinds of dumping. It is seen

as one of the fundamental international norms to prevent dumping waste in the ocean and to

protect the marine environment (Wu, 2022), including the marine ABNJ (Harse, 2011).

However, it deals again only with sources coming from ships and does not extend to land-based

sources, which make up the majority of the plastic of the Great Pacific Garbage Patch.

A more recent development, the Agreement under the United Nations Convention on the Law

of the Sea on the Conservation and Sustainable Use of Marine Biological Diversity of Areas

Beyond National Jurisdiction (2023) (BBNJ Agreement), has the potential to address certain

environmental issues in marine ABNJ. While it does address plastic pollution in marine ABNJ

has some provisions relevant to this in its preamble, but it does not specifically deal with plastic

marine debris. Furthermore, as this treaty has not come into force yet, its impact on the

international community remains to be determined.

A CALL TO ACTION

The example of the Great Pacific Patch illustrates a critical legal vacuum surrounding plastic

marine debris in marine ABNJ. Despite the foundational framework laid down by the

UNCLOS and related instruments like MARPOL and the London Dumping Convention,

existing international law falls short in effectively addressing the most significant source of

plastic marine debris: land-based sources.

Voluntary private initiatives such as the Dutch The Ocean Cleanup provide hope and

demonstrate what can still be achieved. However, one actor is not enough to tackle the pressing

environmental threat of plastic marine debris. Instead, effectively combating this issue in

marine ABNJ requires concrete, binding, and enforceable legal obligations and international

cooperation.

CONCLUSION

The Great Pacific Garbage Patch is more than a collection of waste; it is a striking example of

the inadequacy of international law in addressing one of the most pressing environmental

concerns: plastic marine pollution. The regulatory gap especially leaves marine ABNJ

vulnerable to pollution, where no state bears responsibility, and a perverse incentive is created

to undertake action, the so-called 'tragedy of the commons.'

As we mark World Ocean Day, the urgency of the environmental threat of plastic marine debris

cannot be overstated. More awareness needs to be drawn to this issue, and international

cooperation and legislation on this should be increased. Without such measures, the Sea of

Plastic will continue to grow, bringing irreversible consequences for the marine ecosystems

and the global environment. It is time for international law to turn the tide to protect our planet's

blue heart.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

REFERENCES

- Agreement under the United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea on the Conservation and Sustainable Use of Marine Biological Diversity of Areas Beyond National Jurisdiction (BBNJ Agreement), opened for signature 19 June 2023, UN Doc A/CONF.232/2023/4.
- Convention on the Prevention of Marine Pollution by Dumping of Wastes and Other
 Matter (London Dumping Convention, opened for signature 29 November 1972, 1046
 UNTSS 120 (entered into force 30 August 1975)).
- Coulter, J. R. (2010). A Sea Change to Change the Sea: Stopping the Spread of the Pacific Garbage Patch with Small-Scale Environmental Legislation. WM. & MARY L, 51, 1959.
- Harse, G.A. (2011). Plastic, the Great Pacific Garbage Patch, and international misfires at a cure. *Journal of Environmental Law*, 29, 331-346.
- International Convention for the Prevention of Pollution from Ships (MARPOL), opened for signature 17 February 1973 (entered into force 2 October 1983).
- Jambeck, J. R., Geyer, R., Wilcox, C., Siegler, T. R., Perryman, M., Andrady, A.,
 Narayan, R. & Law, K. L. (2015). Plastic waste inputs from land into the ocean.
 Science, 347, 6223, 768-771.
- Keselica, T. (2020). Fish don't litter in your house: Is international law the solution to the plastic pollution problem? *Pace International Law Review, 33*, 115-120.
- Eriksen, M., Cowger, W., Erdle, L.M., Coffin, S., Villarrubia-Gómez, P., Moore, C.J.,
 Carpenter, E.J., Day, R.H., Thiel, M., & Wilcox, C. (2023). A growing plastic smog,

now estimated to be over 170 trillion plastic particles afloat in the world's oceans—

Urgent solutions are required. *PlosOne*.

Napper, I.E., Thompson, R.C., Bentley, J., Davies, A., Dowling, T.P.F., Moriba, J.,

Miner, H.J.K., Monteiro, N., Moko-Painting, T.K., Quinn, M. & Koldewey, H. (2024).

A sustainable development goal for space: Applying lessons from marine debris to

manage space debris. One Earth. doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.oneear.2024.12.004

Pramudianto, A. (2019). Relationship between sustainable outer space and the use of

satellite technology in handling marine plastic debris. Journal of Environmental

Science and Sustainable Development, 2(2), 228-229.

Protocol to the 1972 Convention on the Prevention of Marine Pollution by Dumping of

Wastes and Other Matter, opened for signature 7 November 1996, 36 ILM 1 (entered

into force 24 March 2006).

Santamaria, A. (2017). The Pacific Garbage Patch, everyone's responsibility but

nobody's problem: A critical analysis of public international law regimes as they relate

to the growing toxicity of the environment. Journal of Environmental Law and

Litigation, 32, 189-192.

Schroeder, M. (2010). Forgotten at sea: An international call to combat islands of

plastic waste in the Pacific Ocean. Southwestern Journal of International Law, 16, 265-

270.

Spencer, M., Culhane, F., Chong, F., Powell, M.O., Holst, R.J.R., & Helm, R. (2023).

Estimating the impact of new high seas activities on the environment: The effects of

ocean-surface microplastic removal on sea surface ecosystems. PeerJ, 11.

doi:https://doi.org/10.7717/peerj.15021

- The Ocean Cleanup. (2023). Response to the call for written submissions, issued by the INC secretariat on 9 December 2022. Retrieved from https://resolutions.unep.org/resolutions/uploads/23062023_ocean_cleanup.pdf
- United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea (UNCLOS), opened for signature 10
 December 1982, 1833 UNTS 397 (entered into force 16 November 1994).
- Wu, H. (2022). A study on transational regulatory governance for marine plastic debris: Trends, challenges, and prospects. *Marine Policy*, *136*, 1.

7. CONSERVING OCEAN BIODIVERSITY FOR A BETTER FUTURE

Swadhin Behera¹³

Japan Agency for Marine-Earth Science and Technology, Japan

behera@jamstec.go.jp

INTRODUCTION

This contribution explores the current state of ocean biodiversity, the emerging frameworks for

sustainable ocean management, and the transformative potential of digital technologies in

fostering a resilient and equitable future for marine ecosystems and biodiversity.

BIODIVERSITY FOR A BETTER FUTURE

The ocean covers about 71% of the Earth's surface and is a vast, ever-changing world full of

life. It's got amazing biodiversity, from vibrant coral reefs teeming with sea creatures to

mysterious deep-sea vents full of strange organisms. This immensly diverse ecosystem is

crucial for maintaining a healthy ocean, regulating the climate, and supporting human lives.

Coastal habitats like mangroves, seagrasses, and salt marshes are helpful to protect shorelines

from erosion, store a lot of carbon, and provide a safe place for marine ecosystems to grow. By

doing so, the ocean provides jobs, helps regulate the climate, and offers important resources

like food, oxygen, and new medicines (IPBES, 2019).

¹³ PhD—Managing Director Application Laboratory, Research Institute for Value Added Information

Generation, Japan Agency for Marine Earth Science and Technology, Yokohama, Japan

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

Unfortunately, human activities are putting a lot of pressure on this delicate balance.

Overfishing, pollution, and habitat loss are causing a rapid decline in ocean biodiversity. Fish

populations are dwindling, and plastic waste has reached even the deepest parts of the ocean.

Coastal development and harmful fishing methods like bottom trawling have damaged

important habitats. Meanwhile, rising ocean temperatures and acidification related to climate

change are hurting coral reefs and marine life. A global report in 2019 showed that many coral

species and marine mammals are at risk of disappearing forever.

To deal with these problems, marine conservation has become a top priority. The goal is to

protect ocean ecosystems while making sure people continue to enjoy the benefits they provide,

both now and in the future. Marine Protected Areas (MPAs) are one of the best tools for this.

When done right, MPAs can help fish stocks to restore, fix up damaged habitats, and bring in

eco-tourism. But, for now, only about 8% of the world's oceans are protected, and even then,

enforcement isn't always strong (UNEP-WCMC & IUCN, 2023).

ADVENT OF THE BLUE ECONOMY WITH SUSTAINABILITY

As human impacts on marine environments grow, there is a significant shift in our perception

that views the ocean not just as a source of raw materials but as a critical foundation for

sustainable development. This new approach, known as the Blue Economy, emphasizes

responsible management of ocean assets to promote economic growth, improve social well-

being, and maintain the health of the ocean on the long run.

Instead of focusing solely on immediate financial returns, the Blue Economy strives to

harmonize economic activities with ecosystem resilience and fairness. It advocates economic

progress and improved livelihoods while preserving the ecosystems that support them (High

Level Panel for a Sustainable Ocean Economy, 2020; World Bank, 2017). While the Blue

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

Economy mainly targets the growth of specific ocean-related sectors; the Sustainable Ocean

Economy presents a broader, integrated vision that incorporates equity, scientific knowledge,

and enduring ocean stewardship. When combined with nature-based strategies, these

frameworks support practices like sustainable fisheries management, which involves

harvesting marine life within natural replenishment limits.

This ensures food security without compromising biodiversity. Furthermore, it plays a crucial

role in the restoration of mangrove forests and coral reefs, safeguarding shorelines, and

generating economic benefits through carbon offset markets and eco-tourism opportunities.

Ultimately, the rise of the Blue Economy signals a transformative moment where economic

advancement and marine conservation are aligned rather than in conflict, offering a promising

path forward for both people and the planet.

Around the world, interest in the Blue Economy is expanding quickly. Regions and

governments are developing plans, making investments in cutting-edge ocean technologies,

and incorporating ocean sustainability into broader development and climate action plans.

International institutions like the World Bank and the United Nations have emphasized how

the Blue Economy may help achieve global goals, especially Sustainable Development Goal

14, which focuses on protecting life below the ocean.

A DIGITAL ERA

The development of Digital Twins of the Ocean (DTOs) as part of the UN Ocean Decade

initiative represents a significant advancement in marine conservation efforts, in addition to

creating digital representations of our ocean. The growing global emphasis on DTOs is evident

in initiatives such as Destination Earth of EU and the UN Ocean Decade's digital ocean

initiative. By developing tools that are accessible to a wide range of users, from fishermen to

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

finance ministers, they will help make ocean data and information available to all (European

Commission, n.d.; United Nations, 2021–2030).

By combining satellite data, ocean sensors, artificial intelligence, and high-resolution models,

DTOs create virtual representations of actual marine systems. These resources are powerful

tools for decision-making. DTOs empower researchers and decision-makers by allowing them

to model various outcomes, such as the potential effects on fish stocks in the event of the

establishment of a new MPA.

What impact will ocean warming have on seagrass meadows' ability to sequester carbon? The

following resources offer insights into how the ocean state may vary or change under different

scenarios, thereby helping to anticipate coastal disasters from extreme events.

CONCLUSION: A SHARED FUTURE

A conservation strategy cannot function without people at its heart. True progress in marine

protection requires empowering local communities, elevating indigenous and traditional

knowledge systems, and cultivating ocean literacy from classrooms to coastal villages. When

young marine stewards are trained, fishers become data collection partners, and women are

supported in defining marine governance, long-term change can be expected.

We need tools. The development of digital twins of the ocean is a significant step forward,

allowing us to simulate, analyze, and forecast ocean conditions with unparalleled precision.

To really serve sustainability, these digital breakthroughs must be founded on the ideals of

open data and open knowledge.

The ocean is not merely a resource; it is a lifeline, a legacy, and a living system that supports

all of us. Marine conservation encompasses a wide range of initiatives and activities. extending

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

beyond the maintenance of coral reefs and the protection of endangered species. It is about

ensuring food security, livelihoods, cultural identity, and climate stability. We have the

potential to shape a fair and successful future for ourselves by leveraging cutting-edge

technologies, inclusive policies, and the power of free knowledge.

The concept of open data and knowledge promotes a sustainable blue economy, characterized

by the responsible and regenerative use of marine resources. It ensures that innovation is

inclusive, that no community is overlooked, and that the benefits of ocean stewardship are

shared.

When ocean data is transparent, accessible, and shared across sectors (from scientists and

politicians to fishermen and citizen scientists), it promotes informed decision-making and

democratic involvement. Open platforms broaden the reach of digital twins, allowing users to

explore policy scenarios, monitor ecosystem changes, and collaborate on solutions that balance

conservation with economic potential.

REFERENCES

European Commission: Destination Earth Initiative

• High Level Panel for a Sustainable Ocean Economy (2020). "Ocean Solutions that

Benefit People, Nature, and the Economy"

IPBES Global Assessment Report on Biodiversity and Ecosystem Services (2019)

UNEP-WCMC and IUCN (2023). Marine Protected Areas: Protected Planet Report

United Nations Decade of Ocean Science for Sustainable Development (2021–2030)

World Bank (2017). The Potential of the Blue Economy

8. POTENTIALS OF BLUE JUSTICE IN PROMOTING EQUITABLE ACCESS TO

THE BLUE ECONOMY FOR COASTAL COMMUNITIES IN NIGERIA

Mohammed-Lawal Kafilat Omolola¹⁴

Al-Hikmah University, Nigeria

Abdulrauf Salihu Abdullahi¹⁵

Al-Hikmah University, Nigeria

Corresponding Email: mohammed-lawal@alhikmah.edu.ng

INTRODUCTION

Nigeria's coastal communities have historically played an important role in the socio-economic

development of the nation, serving as vital hubs for trade and resource exploitation. From

facilitating international trade in the pre-colonial era to becoming central to the oil economy in

the Niger Delta, these communities have continuously contributed to regional and national

prosperity. However, despite their strategic location and economic importance, coastal

communities in Nigeria have often faced marginalisation, environmental degradation, and

limited autonomy over the resources and economic activities within their territories. The

persistent challenges—from colonial trade imbalances and exploitation to modern-day illegal

fishing and environmental pollution—underscore the need for a more equitable and inclusive

approach (Esin et al., 2025).

¹⁴ Ph.D. Senior Lecturer, Al-Hikmah University, Ilorin, Nigeria

¹⁵ Al-Hikmah University, Ilorin, Nigeria

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

The emerging concept of Blue Justice offers a promising framework to address these issues by

ensuring that coastal communities gain rightful access to the sea and participate meaningfully

in the sustainable management and benefits of marine resources.

This contribution briefly appraises the opportunities presented by the Blue Justice approach in

guaranteeing equitable access to the sea for Nigeria's coastal communities, highlighting its

potential to transform their economic and social realities.

GUARANTEEING ACCESS TO THE SEA FOR COASTAL COMMUNITIES

Nigeria's Coastal communities have been central to economic activities since pre-colonial

times. Their crucial position was maintained during the colonial era and in post-independence

Nigeria. They have consistently been the hub for the diverse economic and trading activities

that have been the main-stay of Nigeria's economy.

These activities cut-across diverse aspects of the economy, such as fishing, tourism, import and

export of goods and commodities, as well as the exploration and extraction of crude oil and

associated products.

In the pre-colonial era, the coastal region facilitated the international trade between the

hinterland and the European traders. This vantage position provided by their proximity to the

sea brought great benefits to the coastal communities. The benefits can, however, be regarded

as limited because the dynamics of the relationship between the coastal communities and the

European traders put them at the mercy of the former. Since they owned the ships through

which the products would be taken to the markets, they invariably dictated the pricing of the

products, and this was usually done to their advantage. The most important factor that can be

blamed for the imbalance in this relationship was technology.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

While other coastal communities in other parts of the world were able to take advantage of

their proximity to the sea to become sea-faring nations and thus achieve the economic benefits

of access to the sea, particularly international trade, Nigeria's coastal communities have had to

wait for the trade to be brought to them. Consequently, they have never been able to have full

autonomy over the economic activities taking place in their ports.

At the on-set of colonial rule and the abolition of the slave trade, the nature of the maritime

trading activities was legitimatised; despite this change, the dynamic of the trading relationship

remained the same, and the benefits getting to the coastal communities remained limited when

compared to the volume of trading activities that was passing through their ports.

While the economic value of the coastal communities was initially dependent on the

International trade in commodities, the discovery of oil within the area brought it again to the

epicenter of economic activities. Unfortunately, the dynamics of the new economic activities

were also not favourable to them. Environmental pollution arising from the oil exploration

created a cascade of ecological challenges, thus creating new economic challenges for coastal

communities in terms of the sustainability of their traditional economic activities (Sanni, 2021),

especially fishing and farming.

The loss of traditional habitat through pollution of the creeks and rivers around coastal

communities, particularly in the Niger Delta, fuelled hostilities between host communities and

exploration companies. (Obi, 2010), These hostilities in places where they were not properly

managed eventually resulted in violent confrontations such as bombing of oil installations and

kidnappings. In some areas in the Niger Delta, the resulting violence was organised and

widespread, sometimes reaching the level of insurgencies (Ukeje et al., 2002). (Obi, 2010)

In a bid to address the challenges being experienced by communities in the Niger Delta,

including coastal communities, as a result of the negative impact of oil exploration on their

environment and, in particular, their economic livelihoods (Sanni, 2013), the Federal

Government established agencies such as the Niger Delta Development Commission (NNDC),

which was charged with improving infrastructural development, and the Nigerian Maritime

and Administration Safety Agency (NIMASA), which was given the mandate of improving

maritime security by combatting new forms of criminality in the coastal regions, such as piracy,

kidnapping, and oil theft.

Although many of the negative effects of the oil exploration, such as oil spills, were

consequential effects of oil exploration, there were also several incidences of vandalism of oil

installations. While some were perpetuated by members of the host communities or with their

connivance, the majority of such acts had no local input but were facilitated by local apathy.

This can be explained by the fact that the oil installations were viewed as a non-beneficial

enterprise, and the natural instinct to protect such facilities was therefore absent.

In the diverse forms in which the economic transformations of the coastal areas of Nigeria

have occurred, the most constant factor has been the imbalance in the interactions between the

local communities and their partners.

While not fully recovered from the effects of years of degradation of their environment through

oil exploration, which has resulted in significant economic challenges, the coastal people have

yet had to combat in recent years another round of economic pillaging, this time by illegal

fishing by fishing trawlers from Asia and Europe (Jentoft et al., 2022). Although the longtime

effect of the activities of these fishing crews are yet to be fully appreciated. The short-term cost

to the government has been valued at millions of dollars in lost revenue. coastal communities

also suffer direct costs in terms of lost income and degradation of their environment.

GROWING THE BLUE ECONOMY AND THE IMPERATIVE OF JUSTICE AND

EQUAL ACCESS

Although the maritime sector has always been a strategic aspect of the Nigerian Economy,

there have been increased efforts in recent years to increase its value and harness its untapped

potentials in propelling the growth of the Nigerian economy so that the country could also

realize the economic benefits that other coastal countries have been able to achieve through the

effective development of their blue economy and maritime sector. Towards this end, a new

government department charged with the specific mandate of developing the blue economy

and regulating the maritime sector was created in 2023.

While this can be regarded as a laudable effort by the Nigerian government, a realisation of the

challenges that have accompanied the development of the blue economy in other parts of the

world makes a cautious approach imperative (Bennet et al., 2020).

While the official discourse on the development of the blue sectors always focuses on its

potentials for spurring economic growth (FMMBE, 2024), its challenges have been left to

academic discourse, and these have been well documented by different researchers around the

world.

These include dumping of hazardous waste and toxic pollution (Okafor-Yarwood and

Adewumi, 2020); pollution and degradation of the environment arising from unsustainable

extraction of renewable and non-renewable resources in the coastal areas (Nash et al., 2022);

and appropriation of resources, displacement of coastal communities, and ocean grabbing

(Fakoya et.al. 2021) All of these challenges have been broadly classified as 'blue injustices'

(Blythe et al. 2023).

In order to ensure that the development of the blue economy will not be done in a way that will

be detrimental to the interests and livelihood of coastal communities, blue justice has been

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

positioned as a regulatory framework and a counter-narrative to the free-market philosophy of

the blue economy developmental model.

Initially the primary objective behind blue justice was the protection of small-scale fishermen

in coastal areas from unfair competition from industrial fishing and aquaculture, which are

usually detrimental to their own livelihoods, and advocacy for social justice for them. (Isaacs,

2019).

It has now evolved to cover a much wider scope, which includes developing a framework for

the blue economy in a way that it would not perpetuate injustices and marginalization of

traditional coastal communities and ensure that there is equitable governance of the blue

economy (Axon et al., 2022).

POTENTIALS OF BLUE JUSTICE FOR COASTAL COMMUNITIES IN NIGERIA

Beyond the establishment of the Ministry of Marine and Blue Economy, the government has

not clearly set out a policy-framework for the development of the sector. It may therefore be

difficult to clearly state the philosophy that will shape the development of the sector. Historical

antecedents from previous developments in the oil and gas sector may, however, raise the

presumption that a free-market model will be adopted.

The implication of this is that multinational companies may be the direct beneficiaries of the

new sector. They usually have technological and financial advantages over local companies. It

may therefore be expected that the imbalance that has historically shaped the relationship

between indigenous businesses and their foreign partners will continue. As reiterated earlier, a

major fall-out of the oil and gas industry was massive pollution perpetuated partly because of

an ineffective legal framework for holding the multi-national companies liable for

environmental degradation arising from their activities (Stevens, 2011-12). Similar situation

may likely re-occur in the broader blue economy if there is an insufficient regulatory

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

framework for ensuring minimal damage and degradation of the environment by companies

operating in the blue sector.

A major challenge in the oil and gas sector has been the contending claims over resource

ownership and resource control between local communities, state governments, and the Federal

Government (Orogun P., 2010). While this claim has consistently been resolved in favour of

the Federal Government, this has meant that the local communities do not directly enjoy the

benefits of the resources extracted from their communities.

In a bid to address some of the grievances of these communities, remedial solutions such as the

introduction of a special revenue allocation structure for oil-producing states, i.e., derivative

revenue, and the creation of special agencies to address infrastructural gaps had been in place.

It is, however, contended that none of these can be as effective as granting local communities

greater autonomy over their resources and the introduction of a system of direct reparation of

specified percentages of all revenue realised from each community back to them. While this

may not necessarily be in the form of cash transfers, sovereign wealth funds may be specifically

created for coastal communities. (Ackah, 2021).

CONCLUSION

The historical and current economic challenges faced by Nigeria's coastal communities

highlight the urgent need for a paradigm shift in how access to the sea and marine resources is

managed. Blue Justice presents a transformative opportunity to redress longstanding

imbalances by empowering coastal communities as active partners in the stewardship and use

of their maritime resources and marine environment.

By aligning the interests of local communities with national economic goals, Blue Justice can

foster sustainable development, protect livelihoods, and promote social equity. For Nigeria,

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

embracing this approach means not only safeguarding the environment and traditional ways of

life but also unlocking the full potential of its coastal regions as engines of inclusive growth.

Thus, ensuring coastal communities' access to the sea through Blue Justice is essential for

achieving a just and prosperous maritime future for Nigeria.

REFERENCES

Ackah I. (2021) No African country is Norway: A perspective on sovereign wealth

funds and the energy transition, Energy Research and Social Science (75)

http://doi.org/20.1016/j.erss.2021.10248

Axon S., Bertana, A., Grazimo, M., Cross, E., Smith, A., Axon, K., and Wakefield, A.

(2022) The US Blue New Deal: What does it mean for just transitions, sustainability,

and resilience of the Blue economy? *The Geographical Journal* 1-12

Bennet N., Blythe J., White C., and Campero C. (2020). Blue Growth and Blue Justice.

IOF Working Paper #2020-02. Institute for the Oceans, Fisheries, University of British

Columbia, Vancouver, Canada.

• Blythe J.L, Gill D.A., Cluadet J., Bennet N.J., et.al. (2023) Blue Justice: a review of

emerging scholarship and resistance movement Cambridge Prisms: Coastal Futures

Esin, J. O., Okon, N. B., & Okore, S. K. (2025). Community understanding of the

concept of blue economy and its socio-economic impact on livelihood in the Niger

Delta region of Nigeria. International Journal of Research and Innovation in Social

Science (IJRISS), 9(1), 579–593. https://doi.org/10.47772/IJRISS.2025.9010052

Fakoya K., Oloko A., and Harper S. (2021), Understanding vulnerability of urban

waterfront communities to rapid development: the case of Lagos Lagoon, Nigeria, in

Jentoft S., Chenpagdee R., Said A., and Isaacs M. (eds.) Blue Justice: Small-scale

Fisheries in a Sustainable Ocean Economy, Springer, Switzerland.

- Federal Ministry of Marine and Blue Economy (FMMBE), National Policy on Marine and Blue Economy, https://fmmbe.gov.ng
- Isaacs, M. (2019), Is the Blue Justice Concept a human rights agenda? African Portal:
 Policy Brief, 54
- Jentoft S., Chuenpagda C., Bugeja S. and Isaacs M. (2022). Small-scale fisheries in a Sustainable ocean economy. Springer
- Nash K.L., MacNeil M.A., Blanchard J.L., Cohen P.J., Farmery A.K., Graham N.A.J., and Hicks C.C. (2022) Trade and foreign fishing mediate global marine and nutrient supply, Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences, 119(22), 22120817119
- Obi C. (2010) Oil Extraction, Dispossession, Resistance, and Conflict in Nigeria's oilrich Niger Delta, Canadian Journal of Development Studies, 300(1-2), 219-236
- Orogun, P.S. (2010), Resource control, revenue allocation, and petroleum politics in Nigeria: the Niger-Delta question, *Geo Journal* (75) 5, 459-509.
- Sanni T. (2021) SDG 14—Life Below Water 2021 <u>Intersentia Online | The Private</u>
 <u>Side of Transforming Our World—UN Sustainable Development Goals 2030 and the</u>
 Role of Private International Law—SDG 14: Life Below Water
- Sanni T. (2013) Milleneum Development Goal and the Legal Framework for Environmental Sustainability in Uganda and Nigeria," AMJ (1-1) (ISSN No: 1996-9023) (pp 131-146)
- Stevens L. (2011-12) The illusion of sustainable development: how Nigeria's environmental laws are failing the Niger Delta, *Vermont Law Review (387)*
- Ukeje C., Odebiyi A. and Aina O. (2002) Oil and Violent Conflicts in the Niger Delta
 , Obafemi Awolowo University Press

9. DECARBONISING GLOBAL SHIPPING: STEERING TOWARDS A JUST AND

EQUITABLE OCEAN FUTURE

Dola Oluteve,16

University College London, United Kingdom

dolapo.oluteye@ucl.ac.uk

INTRODUCTION

As the global shipping faces the urgent need to combat climate change in an equitable and

transformative manner, this contribution explores the unique challenges and opportunities

facing Africa as it seeks to align with global efforts to decarbonise shipping, while ensuring

equity for coastal communities.

DECARBONISING GLOBAL SHIPPING AND THE IMPERATIVE OF EQUITABLE

OCEAN FUTURE

The urgent need to mitigate climate change, as emphasized by the Intergovernmental Panel on

Climate Change, has spotlighted high greenhouse gas (GHG) emitting sectors, particularly

maritime transport. According to the IPCC, humanity has a narrow window to limit global

warming to 1.5°C above pre-industrial levels, urging immediate emission reductions across all

sectors (IPCC, 2018). As of 2025, fewer than five years remain to meet this target. The focus

on oceans is thus not only strategic but essential. But why oceans?

¹⁶PhD- Senior Research Fellow in Energy and Transport Policy, University College London; Lead, Africa

Maritime Decarbonisation Programme, Shipping and Oceans Group, dolapo.oluteye@ucl.ac.uk

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

Oceans absorb over 25% of anthropogenic CO₂ emissions annually, making them natural

carbon sinks and crucial buffers against climate change (Coleman, 2023). Warnings that oceans

are nearing their absorption limit (Coleman Daukorude, 2023) jeopardizing their role as climate

stabilizers and beg for emissions reduction ambition.

Understanding the various contributors to greenhouse gas (GHG) emissions is a good start to

seeking means and ways to reduce, store, or eliminate them from the environment. Our lives

and livelihoods depend on this ambition.

World Ocean Day serves as a vital reminder of the intrinsic connection between human

activities and the health of our marine environments. As global attention turns to the sustainable

management of the ocean, decarbonizing the international shipping sector offers a profound

opportunity for Africa on one hand and a critical challenge on the other.

International shipping facilitates approximately 90% of global goods distribution (Criswell,

Deyon, & Laffineur, 2025). However, it contributes significantly to GHG emissions,

accounting for about 3% of the global total (Smith et al., 2020), making its decarbonisation

paramount for a sustainable future (Bergsma et al., 2021).

This paper explores the challenges and opportunities for African nations in aligning with global

decarbonisation efforts within the international shipping industry, considering the socio-

economic vulnerabilities and the need for equitable solutions. The IMO has set targets for

reducing carbon intensity by at least 40% by 2030 and total annual GHG emissions by at least

50% by 2050, compared to 2008 levels (Tadros et al., 2023; Rasowo et al., 2024), signalling a

commitment to climate action and spurring innovation in green shipping technologies.

To achieve these goals, the use of low-carbon alternative fuels, such as green ammonia,

hydrogen, methanol, and biofuels, will need to make a significant contribution to the total

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

amount of CO₂ reductions required (Cullinane & Yang, 2022). Consequently, ports must also

evolve into energy hubs, incorporating infrastructure for onshore power and alternative fuel

refuelling (March, Woolley, & Failler, 2024).

Repositioning this industry for a sustainable future requires urgent global solutions. One of

such solutions is reflected in the draft Net Zero Framework (NZF) recently approved by

member states at the United Nations (UN) International Maritime Organisation (IMO).

While this multilateral framework may not have gone far enough in its stringency and ambition,

its achievement is a major first step. Therefore, this paper takes an African exploratory

perspective on measures taken to reduce GHG emissions from international shipping as we

celebrate World Ocean Day.

It considers the imperative for sustainable and equitable relationships with marine

environments in which the ocean is at their core. The focus on Africa's Ocean Economy offers

a potent case study for how ocean governance and policy can be reimagined to deliver both

environmental sustainability, economic empowerment, and social justice.

A 'COMMUNITY-FIRST IMPERATIVE' FOR AFRICA'S COASTAL POTENTIAL

Africa's potential for growth in sectors like ports, shipping, and tourism is well documented.

As a continental island, boasting an extensive 30,000 km coastline, renewable energy

resources, and over 50 significant international ports, Africa stands at the precipice of

transforming into an industrial hub for global renewable energy generation and supply. Within

its potential is the exploitation of its coastal resources for attracting millions of tourists from

around the world and becoming a blue economy region. Yet, Africa has not realised the

material evidence of these vast opportunities.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

A successful blue economy strategy cannot afford to ignore resident power players at the

community level. As small-scale fishers who continue to face challenges such as depleted

stocks and increasing climate risks, the effort to support cleaner oceans is an economic

imperative (Bond, 2019). Thus, a 'community-first' approach that places coastal populations

at the heart of law, trade, and climate diplomacy must influence regional and national policies.

Approaching a sustainable blue economy from this community-driven perspective is an

essential risk management for the entire ocean economy and not merely altruism.

In other words, following research highlighting rights-based fisheries and trade-anchored

standards, inclusive governance approaches are key drivers of climate resiliency and shared

prosperity. In this sense, ocean policy measures must begin on the land and connect with

people, especially the coastal communities.

Then, this policy flows outward, connecting coast to coast. As such, communities are the

ultimate test for credible ocean governance. Among the global institutions making policies for

cleaner oceans is the IMO, with a recent historical framework approved to reduce GHG from

international shipping (IMO, 2023).

DECARBONISING MARITIME TRANSPORT: A GLOBAL AND AFRICAN

CHALLENGE

With coastal communities in mind, it becomes critical to ensure all ocean-related activities that

may undermine their health, well-being, and prosperity for a sustainable blue economy are

curbed. In this sense, maritime transport becomes a crucial sector to ensure it operates

congruently with intended policy actions for safer and cleaner oceans. Within the maritime

sector, international shipping accounts for about 3% of global greenhouse gas (GHG) emissions

due to its reliance on fossil fuels, raising an urgent global need to reposition the industry for a

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

sustainable future. Ports, traditionally seen as carbon-heavy logistics hubs, must be reimagined

as climate action and sustainable development hubs.

Achieving this GHG reduction feat requires a regulatory framework mandated to transform the

international shipping industry from the current fossil fuel-based operation to new fuels kinder

to the environment without emitting greenhouse gases (carbon dioxide, nitrous oxide, and

methane). Herein lies the tension between legitimate environmental imperatives and economic

challenge.

IMPLEMENTATION CHALLENGES AND OPPORTUNITIES IN AFRICA

IMO's remit is to formulate policies for the protection and preservation of the marine

environment. A focal point of IMO's efforts is the International Convention for the Prevention

of Pollution from Ships (MARPOL), particularly Annex VI, which regulates the prevention of

air pollution from ships and is seen as IMO's entry into the journey for shipping

decarbonisation.

While the IMO's initial strategy on reducing GHG emissions from ships was adopted in 2018

and revised in 2023, the ratification and implementation of MARPOL Annex VI by African

countries has been poorly conceived, according to some assessments. Out of the 55 countries

in the African Union, only 17 had ratified Annex VI, as noted in one source. Ratification of

IMO conventions is the foundation for global maritime governance, but national frameworks

are the crucial building blocks for implementation. Challenges exist for African countries and

the Sub-Saharan African region regarding shipping decarbonisation under the African Union

Commission (AUC).

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

TECHNICAL AND ECONOMIC PATHWAYS

The transition to low-carbon shipping requires a multidimensional approach balancing

technoeconomic and sociotechnical factors. African participation in global shipping

decarbonisation necessitates a multifaceted approach. This includes adopting Life Cycle

Assessment (LCA) and Life Cycle Costing (LCC) to evaluate alternative fuels (Cucurachi et

al., 2018), alongside national policy integration and international cooperation.

A recent readiness assessment underscores the importance of port infrastructure, alternative

fuel availability, and supportive investment climates (Coleman, 2023). Methodologies

integrating LCA and energy system modelling (ESM) or global energy transition (GET)

models are used to understand the full impacts across the fuel lifecycle and different policy

scenarios.

Critical to this ambition are ports, as they play a central role in this energy transition. Ports will

need to adapt and invest in infrastructure for alternative fuels and onshore power. Ports also

serve as innovation hubs where investments converge.

However, integrating new technologies and coordinating diverse stakeholders across different

regions adds logistical and regulatory challenges for ports, especially African ports.

Some African nations are actively engaging in this transition. These few countries supported

the implementation of a shipping carbon levy reflected in the NZF to reduce GHG emissions.

Such a levy aims to lower the carbon footprint, align with national climate goals, and create a

financial incentive for cleaner technologies and alternative fuels.

Economically, it could generate substantial revenue for much-needed reinvestment in

sustainable development and job creation (Tadros et al., 2023), as the energy transition will

ultimately have a disproportionately negative impact on many developing countries.

Approaching the decarbonisation of international shipping in this way underpins the principles

of justice, inclusivity, and equity, ensuring that no one is left behind.

A JUST AND EQUITABLE TRANSITION

Tension arising from this decarbonisation strategy has economic implications for all countries,

as studies conducted by the United Nations Conference on Trade and Development

(UNCTAD) indicate. Policy measures aimed at decarbonising shipping, such as Market-Based

Measures (MBMs) like levies, can have regressive economic effects, negatively impacting the

lowest-income countries, including Small Island Developing States (SIDS) and Least

Developed Countries (LDCs), the most.

Analysis using composite vulnerability indicators combined with the IMO's Comprehensive

Impact Assessment (CIA) shows that countries vulnerable to food security risks also tend to

face higher price increases in imported agricultural products due to maritime transport cost

shocks. This vulnerability is particularly clear for Africa, SIDS, and LDC countries.

ADDRESSING EQUITY IN CLIMATE FINANCE AND POLICY

IMO's aim to decrease the maritime sector's overall annual GHG emissions by no less than

50% by 2050 requires substantial investment, particularly in the production and supply of

alternative fuels like e-fuels. While Africa has substantial renewable energy resources and can

potentially participate in this fuel production market, history indicates that this poses a funding

challenge.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

Africa, like a few developing nations, has poor access to funding and attracts higher costs of

capital (IRENA, 2023). This finance access challenge means Africa's e-fuel production will

likely double the price of e-fuels compared to developed economies, regardless of the region's

superior and substantial renewable energy resources. This risk of concentrating future e-fuel

production in already-advantaged economies contradicts what is deemed as a 'just and

equitable transition' that the IMO has committed to in its GHG strategy.

To address this opportunity inequity, targeted financial support mechanisms are needed. A

proposed solution involves directing a calculated percentage of funds raised from IMO's

carbon levy towards grants and concessional finance to offset these higher financing costs in

low-income countries and those able to contribute to the global e-fuel stock (Dominioni, 2023;

Fricaudet et al., 2025).

International shipping needs a substantial e-fuel stock to achieve the intended GHG reduction

targets. The estimated initial scale of IMO funds required for this element alone is around

\$50bn. However, the current approved NZF meets only a fifth of this target, making the

potential for achieving the GHG reduction measures stated in the Strategy very slim.

Further addressing the significant financing gap required for scaling renewable fuel production

and infrastructure is crucial. IRENA estimates, for example, that green hydrogen production

alone needs \$1.4 trillion globally by 2050, far exceeding anticipated IMO revenues. This

underscores the need for supplementary funding mechanisms, including public-private

partnerships and international climate finance, particularly for African nations.

The consequence of not addressing these inequities may result in the ocean and the coastal

communities bearing the brunt, with the economic position of Africa negatively impacted

without the region's unified stance for the application of justice and equity to the disbursement

of the revenue resulting from the MBM encoded in the NZF. As such, taking measured

approaches to ensure the use of revenues from decarbonisation policies supports a just and

equitable transition is crucial.

Market-Based Measures (MBMs), such as levies or feebate mechanisms, can generate

revenues. The discussion then turns to how these revenues should be distributed to support a

just and effective transition. Stakeholders emphasise balancing immediate needs like

infrastructure and workforce training with long-term institutional strengthening and

innovation.

Crucially, analysis suggests that limiting revenue use solely to 'in-sector' shipping

investments, as preferred by some, would not effectively address negative impacts like food

security risks in many vulnerable states. Many countries comparatively more at risk from

policy impacts would be unlikely to receive significant revenues under a strict 'in-sector'

allocation.

This highlights a potential conflict with the principle of leaving no country behind. Therefore,

future IMO's revenue distribution discussions should consider a broad range of options,

potentially including distribution into components along the food system value chain or

fostering long-term structural improvements in food security in recipient countries. Strategic

alignment of revenue distribution with national priorities and readiness levels is essential to

prevent regional disparities and ensure an equitable transition.

CONCLUSION

Setting out to chart a course towards a sustainable ocean future necessitates confronting the

challenge of shipping decarbonisation head-on this World Ocean Day 2025. The maritime

sector must reaffirm its commitment to just and sustainable ocean development. While

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

technological advancements and international policies through the IMO are crucial steps, their

success hinges on ensuring a just and equitable transition.

This requires acknowledging and addressing the unique vulnerabilities and financial needs of

developing nations, particularly in Africa. Failing to do so will set the region back and pose

challenges in achieving the region's blue economy potential.

A just, community-first approach remains central. Only by placing people—particularly the

most vulnerable, at the core of blue economy planning can we ensure that the benefits of a

decarbonised maritime future are shared by all.

By fostering policy coherence, leveraging diverse financing streams, and ensuring that

revenues generated from decarbonisation policies are distributed broadly and equitably to

mitigate adverse impacts and support capacity building, the global maritime community can

move towards a future where sustainable shipping truly benefits all nations and protects the

health of our shared ocean.

Above all, it necessitates a 'community-first' approach, embedding coastal people in the heart

of ocean policy and practice, ensuring that the benefits of the Blue Economy truly reach the

African people.

REFERNCES

Alsaawi, A. (2014). A Critical Review of Qualitative Interviews. SSRN Electronic

Journal. https://doi.org/10.2139/SSRN.2819536

Belhabib, D., Sumaila, U. R., & Le Billon, P. (2019). The fisheries of Africa:

exploitation, policy, and maritime security trends. Marine Policy, 101, 80-92.

https://doi.org/10.1016/j.marpol.2018.12.021

- Bond, P. (2019). Blue economy threats, contradictions, and resistances seen from South
 Africa. Journal of Political Ecology, 26(1). https://doi.org/10.2458/v26i1.23504
- Cohen, P. J., Allison, E. H., & Abunge, C. (2019). Securing a just space for small-scale fisheries in the blue economy. Frontiers in Marine Science, 6, 171.
 https://doi.org/10.3389/fmars.2019.00171
- Coleman, D. S. (2023). Decarbonization of shipping: an African Union perspective. WMU Dissertations
- Cullinane, K., & Yang, D. (2022). Decarbonising maritime transport: Emerging fuels and propulsion systems. [Marine Policy], 135.
- Criswell, E., Deyon, S., & Laffineur, L. (2025). Shipping: trade, climate, and net zero pathways. TESS Briefing Note
- Cucurachi, S., van der Giesen, C., & Guinée, J. (2018). Ex-ante LCA of Emerging Technologies.
 Procedia CIRP, 69, 463–468.
 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.procir.2017.11.005
- DNV. (2024). Comprehensive Impact Assessment of the Basket of Candidate Mid-term
 GHG Reduction Measures—Final Report.
- Dominioni, G. (2022). Revenue distribution from a potential IMO market-based measure for GHG emissions reduction.
- Dominioni, G. (2023). Towards an equitable transition in maritime transport. Marine
 Policy
- Ensor, J. E., Adger, W. N., & Huq, S. (2019). Community-based adaptation to climate change. Journal of Environmental Management, 245, 138–147.
 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jenvman.2019.05.059
- Fricaudet, C., Dominioni, G., & Failler, P. (2025). *Equitable finance in maritime decarbonisation*. [Forthcoming].

- Fricaudet, M., Fabiano, F., & Smith, T. (2025). Food security, IMO, is a mid-term measures' impact on states and revenue distribution. Analysing synergies as well as risks. IDDRI, UCL, MOISA, ES, CIRAD.
- Garcia, B., Foerster, A., & Lin, J. (2020). Net Zero for the International Shipping
 Sector? An Analysis of the Implementation and Regulatory Challenges of the IMO
 Strategy on Reduction of GHG Emissions. Journal of Environmental Law.
 https://doi.org/10.1093/jel/eqaa014
- Ghaforian Masodzadeh, P., Ölçer, A. I., Ballini, F., & Christodoulou, A. (2022). A review on barriers to and solutions for shipping decarbonization: What could be the best policy approach for shipping decarbonization? Marine Pollution Bulletin, 184, 114008. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.marpolbul.2022.114008
- Giesen, C. van der, Cucurachi, S., Guinée, J., Kramer, G. J., & Tukker, A. (2020). A critical view on the current application of LCA for new technologies and recommendations for improved practice. Journal of Cleaner Production, 259. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jclepro.2020.120904
- Goldsmith (2021). The Qualitative Report. The Qualitative Report, 2 (6), 2061.
 https://doi.org/10.46743/2160-3715/2021.5011
- IMO. (1973). International convention for the prevention of pollution from ships. 1340,
 UNTS 61 (MARPOL).
- IMO. (2018). Initial IMO Strategy on Reduction of GHG Emissions from Ships.
 MEPC.304(72). London.
- IMO. (2022). Reduction of GHG Emissions from Ships: Proposed updates and amendments to resolution MEPC.323(74) and resolution MEPC.327(75). Submitted by Australia, Canada, Jamaica, Kenya, Morocco, Norway,

- IMO. (2023). 2023 IMO Strategy on Reduction of GHG Emissions from Ships. MEPC 80/WP.12. London.
- IMO. (2023). Revised IMO Strategy on Reduction of GHG Emissions from Ships.
 London: IMO.
- IMO. (2024). RESOLUTION MEPC.391(81) 2024 GUIDELINES ON LIFE CYCLE GHG INTENSITY OF MARINE FUELS.
- IRENA. (2023). Global Hydrogen Review 2023. International Renewable Energy Agency.
- Joung, T. H., Kang, S. G., Lee, J. K., & Ahn, J. (2020). The IMO initial strategy for reducing Greenhouse Gas (GHG) emissions, and its follow-up actions towards 2050.
 Journal of International Maritime Safety, Environmental Affairs, and Shipping.
- Kallio, H., Pietilä, A.-M., Johnson, M., & Kangasniemi, M. (2016). Systematic methodological review: developing a framework for a qualitative semi-structured interview guide. Journal of Advanced Nursing, 72 (12), 2954–2965. https://doi.org/10.1111/JAN.13031
- Kanchiralla, F. M. (2025). Energy Transition Towards Sustainable Shipping. Chalmers
 University of Technology.
- Law, L. C., Mastorakos, E., & Evans, S. (2022). Estimates of the Decarbonization
 Potential of Alternative Fuels for Shipping as a Function of Vessel Type, Cargo, and
 Voyage. Energies 2022, Vol. 15, Page 7468, 15 (20), 7468.
 https://doi.org/10.3390/EN15207468
- Louizou, E. (2023). Louizou 21007.pdf. World Maritime University.
- Mahmud, R., Moni, S. M., High, K., & Carbajales-Dale, M. (2021). Integration of techno-economic analysis and life cycle assessment for sustainable process design – *

- A review. Journal of Cleaner Production, 317. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jclepro.2021.128247
- March, A., Woolley, M., & Failler, P. (2024). Integration of climate mitigation and adaptation in Africa's Blue Economy. Springer
- Mwale, M., Petrus, H., Stewart, J., Fricaudet, M., & Oluteye, D. (2025).
 Complementary Quantitative Stakeholders' Analysis: The Case Study of Malawi.
 University of Malawi, Namibia University of Science & Technology, UCL.
- Petrus, H., Mwale, M., Stewart, J., Fricaudet, M., & Oluteye, D. (2025).
 Complementary Quantitative Stakeholders' Analysis: The Case Study of Namibia.
 Namibia University of Science & Technology, University of Malawi, UCL.
- Rasowo, J. O., Nyonje, B., Olendi, R., & Orina, P. (2024). Decarbonization projects in
 Kenya's Blue Economy. Frontiers in Marine

 Science https://doi.org/10.3389/fmars.2024.1239862
- Smith, T. W. P., et al. (2020). Third IMO GHG Study 2020. International Maritime Organization.
- Starcrest. (2024). Report of the comprehensive impact assessment of the basket of candidate GHG reduction mid-term measures – full report on Task 4 (Stakeholders' analysis) - Final Draft. MEPC.
- Thonemann, N., Schulte, A., & Maga, D. (2020). How to Conduct Prospective Life
 Cycle Assessment for Emerging Technologies? A Systematic Review and
 Methodological Guidance. Sustainability, 12(3). https://doi.org/10.3390/su12031192
- UNECA. (2020). The AfCFTA—Towards a sustainable future.
- van der Geest, K., & Warner, K. (2020). Loss and damage from climate change: Emerging perspectives from Africa. Climate Policy, 20 (6), 667–677.

10. LOOKING INTO THE FUTURE, CATCHING THEM YOUNG: MARINE POLLUTION AND ENVIRONMENTAL EDUCATION

Aquila Modupe Otitoju¹⁷

Kampala International University, Uganda aquila.otitoju@kiu.ac.ug

Asna Ahmed¹⁸

Villa College, the Maldives

Tajudeen Sanni¹⁹

Villa College, the Maldives

Barakat Raji²⁰

University of Ilorin, Nigeria

Islamiat Oyindamola Kolawole²¹

Koç University, Turkey.

¹⁷ Faculty of Education, Kampala International University Kampala Western Campus, Uganda; aquila.otitoju@kiu.ac.ug

¹⁸ Dean of Law, Faculty of Shariah and Law, Villa College-the Maldive asna.ahmed@villacollege.edu.mv

¹⁹Faculty of Shariah and Law, Villa College-the Maldives. Tajudeen. sanni@villacollege.edu.mv

²⁰ Department of Jurisprudence and International Law, Faculty of Law, University of Ilorin, Nigeria.

²¹ Post-graduate candidate and researcher, Koç University, Turkey.

INTRODUCTION

Marine pollution is one of the most pressing environmental challenges of our time, threatening

the health of global ecosystems, economies, and human populations. Addressing this crisis

requires not only technological and policy solutions but also a fundamental shift in societal

attitudes, perception and behaviour.

Central to this shift is the education of children, who represent the future stewards of our planet.

By instilling knowledge and values related to marine pollution and waste management early in

life, we can empower younger generations to adopt sustainable habits, influence their

communities, and effectively drive innovative solutions.

This contribution explores the critical role of environmental education in combating marine

degradation with a focus on pollution, highlighting its benefits, the risks of neglect, and

successful global initiatives that demonstrate its transformative potential.

THE GLOBAL SCALE OF MARINE PLASTIC POLLUTION AND THE URGENCY

FOR COORDINATED SOLUTIONS

Each year, millions of tons of plastic waste enter the ocean, making it increasingly urgent to

address this crisis. Yu et al. (2023) report that over 1,000 rivers contribute to 80% of the world's

annual plastic emissions, with Asia being the largest contributor, followed by Africa, South

America, North America, Europe, and Oceania. Additionally, Ellos et al. (2025) identified

microplastics and mesoplastics as the primary contributors to ocean plastic waste, with small

microplastics dominating surface ocean plastics by particle count.

To combat this escalating problem, recycling and reuse have been proposed as sustainable

solutions. These solutions- it has been posited by the proponents- not only promote the circular

economy concept but also help reduce carbon emissions, potentially enabling the acquisition

of carbon credits (Alaghemandi, 2024).

However, many researchers stress the urgent need for coordinated global efforts aimed not

only at reducing but ultimately at eradicating plastic waste to protect marine environments.

While recycling and reuse are integral to comprehensive waste management strategies (Yu &

Singh, 2023; Yu et al., 2023; Alaghemandi, 2024; Ellos et al., 2025), a coordinated plan to

phase out plastic pollution is essential.

Yu and Singh (2023) emphasise the severe threats microplastic pollution poses to marine

ecosystems and human health, highlighting the need for expanded scientific research and strong

policy measures. In this context, educating children about marine pollution and effective waste

management emerges as a proactive, long-term approach.

By fostering environmental stewardship from an early age, education equips future generations

with the knowledge and values necessary for sustainable living. Without such education, the

risk of environmental degradation and its cascading effects on future generations becomes even

more alarming.

This contribution explores the significance of environmental education for children, its

extensive benefits, and the potential consequences of neglecting this vital aspect of

sustainability.

THE IMPORTANCE OF EARLY ENVIRONMENTAL EDUCATION

Children are highly receptive to new information and behaviors, making early education a

powerful means to instill environmental values. Introducing concepts such as marine pollution

and waste management during formative years establishes a foundation for responsible habits

that can endure a lifetime. Lamanauskas (2023) notes that environmental education at an early

age fosters awareness and cultivates the skills and attitudes necessary for developing a

sustainable and responsible lifestyle in the future.

The continuity and sustainability of such education are therefore crucial. This perspective is

supported by an earlier research by some of the authors of this contribution (Otitoju et al.

,2025), who found positive reception toward holistic implementation and integration of

environmental education content across subjects. Moreover, children often act as agents of

change within their families and communities, amplifying the impact of their learning (Otitoju

et al., 2025).

Research demonstrates that educational interventions can significantly improve children's

understanding of and concern for marine litter. For example, Hartley et al. (2015) studied

British schoolchildren aged 8 to 13 and found that participation in a marine litter education

program increased their awareness and led to more pollution-reducing actions.

Similarly, Bettencourt et al. (2023) conducted an intervention combining theoretical,

laboratory, and hands-on activities, culminating in a beach clean-up, which allowed students

to apply classroom learning in a real-world context.

Their results showed improvements in knowledge, perceptions, and behavioral intentions,

especially regarding marine litter identification, degradation timelines, and microplastics

observed in local sand samples—activities particularly appreciated by participants.

BENEFITS AND ADVANTAGES OF MARINE POLLUTION EDUCATION FOR

CHILDREN

Enhanced Environmental Awareness

Programmes focused on marine pollution help children understand the sources and impacts of

oceanic waste. This awareness fosters responsibility and encourages proactive behaviours such

as reducing plastic use and participating in clean-ups.

Bettencourt et al. (2023) found that such interventions positively influenced schoolchildren's

literacy, advancing education on marine litter. In the same vein, Ahmad-Kamil et al. (2022)

further argue that addressing marine litter aligns with Sustainable Development Goal(SDG) 4,

especially target 7, which aims to ensure learners acquire knowledge and skills for sustainable

development and lifestyles. It also aligns with the SDG 14 which primarily focuses on the

protection of the marine space.

Development of Sustainable Habits

Early education promotes sustainable practices and fosters collaboration among stakeholders

in marine education. Children learn about recycling, proper waste disposal, and the dangers of

single-use plastics. More important they learn about the imperatives and strategies of phasing

out single use plastics. Gazol et al. (2019) demonstrated that diverse partners—including

children, parents, teachers, managers, and associations—can collaborate effectively to improve

sustainability education in early childhood. Their study emphasised integrating sustainability

education into preschool routines. When ingrained early, these habits can yield long-term

environmental benefits and ecological intergrity.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

Empowerment and Community Engagement

Initiatives like the Healthy Seas programme actively involve children in hands-on activities

such as beach clean-ups and recycling projects, empowering them to participate in

environmental conservation (Healthy Seas, 2025). These activities, often conducted with

schools and the public, raise awareness about marine litter, climate change, marine animals,

the circular economy, and sustainable consumption. Participation reinforces learning and

strengthens community bonds.

Influence on Family and Community

Children educated about marine pollution often become catalysts for change in their families

and communities. For instance, in Papua, Indonesia, students influenced their families to adopt

sustainable practices, demonstrating the ripple effect of early environmental education

(Adnyana et al., 2023). This education increased children's awareness and knowledge about

marine conservation.

Urban children showed appreciation for marine ecosystems during snorkeling trips observing

coral reefs, while children from small islands (such as the Maldives) expressed strong

determination to protect their marine environment, especially after witnessing urban peers'

amazement at local ecosystems (Adnyana et al., 2023).

Consequences of Neglecting Marine Pollution Education

Neglecting education on marine pollution and waste management can have serious

consequences.

First, environmental degradation will continue unabated. Without awareness, harmful practices

persist, worsening pollution and threatening marine biodiversity. Pollutants disrupt marine

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

flora and fauna and food chains (Citarasu, 2024). Natural factors such as radiation, storms,

waves, volcanic lava, tsunamis, ocean water movements, global warming, and freshwater

runoff contribute to changes, but human activities—oil spills, hazardous heavy metals,

persistent toxic substances, radiation, thermal discharges, and ship-based hazards—intensify

the problem (Citarasu, 2024). Thushari and Senevirathna (2020) highlight how plastic

pollutants of all sizes disperse through ecosystems, causing harm through entanglement,

ingestion toxicity, suffocation, starvation, and facilitating invasive species spread by providing

new habitats. Such degradation leads to loss of ecosystem services and biodiversity, threatening

trophic relationships.

Second, cultural heritage is at risk. Marine pollution threatens not only ecological integrity but

also coastal cultural heritage, as seen for example in Senegal and the Maldives . Plastic waste

endangers not only marine biodiversity but also underwater cultural heritage sites like

shipwrecks and submerged settlements of historical value (UNESCO-CMAS, 2024). Despite

Senegal's 2020 ban on single-use plastics for example, much plastic waste remains untreated,

accelerating environmental degradation and threatening landmarks like Gorée Island, a

UNESCO World Heritage site vulnerable to erosion and rising sea levels (UNESCO, 2022).

Third, neglecting marine pollution education results in lost opportunities for innovation. Youth

with environmental education are more likely to develop creative solutions to environmental

challenges. Knowledge fosters critical thinking, problem-solving, and commitment to

sustainability (Otitoju et al., 2022). For example, UNICEF's i-UPSHIFT programme in

Uganda has empowered over 12,000 out-of-school youth with 21st-century skills, leading to

more than 1,700 community-based climate solutions addressing plastic waste and deforestation

(UNICEF, 2023). In China, increased education investment correlates with advancements in

renewable energy and sustainable practices, showing how human capital drives environmental

innovation (Tao, Tao, & Wang, 2022).

Conversely, neglecting education stifles this potential, limiting youth engagement in

environmental problem-solving. UNESCO reports only one in three 15-year-olds in OECD

countries have the emotional and behavioral competencies needed for environmental

sustainability, with disparities especially among socio-economically disadvantaged groups

(UNESCO, 2024). This gap risks underutilizing a generation's capacity for climate resilience.

Without education, youth are less likely to adopt sustainable behaviours or positively influence

communities. Investing in comprehensive environmental education is therefore essential to

harness youth innovation and ensure global sustainability.

GLOBAL INITIATIVES AND SUCCESS STORIES

Several global programmes demonstrate the effectiveness of early environmental education.

One good example is the O'Neill Sea Odyssey, founded in 1996 by Jack O'Neill, provides free

hands-on marine science education to fourth through sixth graders, especially those from

socioeconomically disadvantaged backgrounds (Suite, 2019).

Conducted aboard a 65-foot catamaran in Monterey Bay National Marine Sanctuary, students

engage in interactive lessons on marine biology, ecology, and navigation. Participants show

significant increases in environmental awareness, with 75% retaining knowledge about the link

between personal behavior and ocean pollution two to five years later (Hanneman, 2013).

The programme's focus on community service projects empowers students to apply their

learning in real-world contexts, reinforcing long-term environmental commitment (Suite,

2019).

The Eco-School Program in ASEAN educates youth across Southeast Asia about marine plastic

waste while promoting regional cooperation. Launched in 2021 by the ASEAN-Japan Centre

and the Regional Knowledge Centre for Marine Plastic Debris, it reached over 12,500

elementary and high school students by 2022 (ASEAN-Japan, 2024).

Interactive lectures address the dangers of single-use plastics and marine pollution. Surveys

show high concern among participants, though only about half knew effective plastic waste

reduction methods, highlighting the need for ongoing education (ASEAN-Japan, 2024; Collard

et al., 2024).

In the Maldives, several innovative initiatives have been adopted to promote environmental

education among school children. One notable programme is the Fehi Madharusa (Green

School) framework, developed through collaboration between an NGO Soneva Namoona and

the National Institute of Education (UNESCO ,2024). This initiative integrates eco-literacy

and sustainability into classroom practices, with emphasis on hands-on learning, reduction of

ecological footprints, and community participation. Activities include the formation of

environmental clubs (as seen in Villa High School), hydroponic gardening, and the adoption

of eco-friendly practices such as minimising or avoiding plastic use. Teachers receive

specialised training to support these efforts, and students actively participate in projects like

tree planting, waste reduction, and nature-based field trips.

Another example is the UNESCO's "The Sea is Not a Trash Can" Campaign in Senegal,

launched in 2021, engages students and communities through school programs, workshops,

and discussions, reaching over 30,000 students and 15,000 online participants (UNESCO,

2022). By integrating Education for Sustainable Development, it empowers individuals to

conserve their natural and cultural environments, helping preserve Senegal's heritage for future

generations.

CONCLUSION

Early environmental education on marine pollution and waste management is crucial for

fostering lifelong ocean stewardship. Introducing young learners to marine litter sources,

degradation timelines, and real-world impacts as well as strategies for dealing with the problem

through classroom and hands-on experiences cultivates awareness and sustainable habits.

Research shows these interventions boost knowledge, concern, and responsible behaviours—

such as reducing single-use plastics and participating in clean-ups—that extend beyond school.

As children share their understanding with families and peers, they become catalysts for

broader change, embedding conservation practices in communities.

Neglecting marine pollution education risks perpetuating harmful practices that degrade

ecosystems, threaten biodiversity, and undermine coastal cultural heritage. Without targeted

instruction, youth miss developing critical thinking and problem-solving skills that are essential

for environmental innovation—skills that have already driven community climate solutions

and sustainable technologies around the world.

REFERENCES

Abd Rahman, N., Halim, L., Ahmad, A. R., & Soh, T. M. (2018). Challenges of

Environmental Education: Inculcating Behavioural Changes among Indigenous

Students. Creative Education, 43-55.

- Abdullahi, A. M., Hussein, H. A., Ahmed, M. Y., Hussein, O. A., & Warsame, A. A. (2024). The impact of education for sustainable development on university students' sustainability behavior: a case study from undergraduate students in Somalia. Front. Educ., Sec. Higher Education 9(2024). https://doi.org/10.3389/feduc.2024.1413687.
- Adnyana, I. M., Mahendra, K. A., & Raza, S. M. (2023). The Importance of Green Education in Indonesia: An Analysis of Opportunities and Challenges. *Education Specialist* 1(2). DOI: 10.59535/es.v1i2.168, 61-68.
- Agyekum, B. (2023). Challenges of learning environments experienced by distance-learning higher education students in Ghana. *International Review of Education. DOI:* 10.1007/s11159-023-09991-z, 1-22.
- Ahmad-Kamil, E. I., Zakaria, S. Z., & Othman, M. (2022). What Teachers Should Know for Effective Marine Litter Education: A Scoping Review. Sustainability 2022, 14(7), 4308; https://doi.org/10.3390/su14074308, 1-21.
- Alaghemandi, M. (2024). Sustainable Solutions Through Innovative Plastic Waste
 Recycling Technologies. Sustainability 16(23), 10401;
 https://doi.org/10.3390/su162310401, 1-37.
- Anderson, D., & Krettenauer, T. (2021). Connectedness to Nature and Pro-Environmental Behaviour from Early Adolescence to Adulthood: A Comparison of Urban and Rural Canada. Sustainability 13(7):3655, 1-17.
- Ardoin, N. M., Bowers, A. W., & Gaillard, E. (2020). Environmental education outcomes for conservation: A systematic review. *Biological Conservation* 241(2020), 108224, 1-13.
- ASEAN-Japan. (2024). Empowering the youth in tackling marine plastic waste in ASEAN and Japan. ASEAN-Japan Young Environmental Leaders Network 2024.

- Atuguba, J. A. (2019). Environmental Education in Colleges of Education in Ghana:
 Experiences and Perceptions of Environmental Educators. (Doctoral dissertation,
 University of Birmingham).
- Aurelia Raphael Kimaro (2017). Integrating Environmental Education (EE) for Sustainability into Primary School Curriculum in Tanzania: Exploring Stakeholders' Views and Perceptions. *The European Conference on Education 2017*. University of Dar es Salaam, Tanzania.
- Benjamin, D., & E.O. Adu. (2019). Challenges teachers face in the integration of
 Environmental Education into the South African curriculum. *American Journal of*Humanities and Social Sciences Research (AJHSSR) 03(10), 157-166.
- Bettencourt, S., Freitas, D. N., Lucas, C., Costa, S., & Caeiro, S. (2023). Marine litter education: From awareness to action. *Marine Pollution Bulletin* 192, 114963.
- Børresen, S. T., Ulimboka, R., Ulimboka, R., Nyahongo, J., Ranke, P. S., Skjærvø, G.
 R., . . . Røskaft, E. (2022). The role of education in biodiversity conservation: Can knowledge and understanding alter locals' views and attitudes towards ecosystem services? *Environmental Education Research*. 29. 10.1080/13504622.2022.2117796., 1-16.
- Brennan, R. E. (2018). Re-storying marine conservation: Integrating art and science to explore and articulate ideas, visions, and expressions of marine space. *Ocean & Coastal Management 162(3)*. DOI: 10.1016/j.ocecoaman.2018.01.036.
- Castleberry, A., & Nolen, A. L. (2018). Thematic analysis of qualitative research data: Is it as easy as it sounds? *Currents in Pharmacy Teaching and Learning 10(6)*. *DOI:* 10.1016/j.cptl.2018.03.019.
- Citarasu, T. (2024). Impact of Marine Pollution Threats and Conservation of Marine Biodiversity. *Journal of International Journal of Marine Life* 1(1), 20-24.

- Collard, F., Galtung, K., & Mosberg, M. (2024). Baseline Study on Microplastics in ASEAN. NIVA.
- Dewan, M. H., Godina, R., Rezaul, M., Chowdhury, M. R., Wan, M. N., Noor, M., . . .
 Man. (2023). Immersive and Non-Immersive Simulators for the Education and Training in Maritime Domain-A Review. *Journal of Marine Science and Engineering 11(1)*, 147.
- Dolphins Plus, D. (24 May, 2023). Why Visiting Marine Education Centers with Students Matters. *Dolphins Plus Blog*.
- Duran, M. (2021). Perception of Preschool Children about Environmental Pollution.
 Journal of Education in Science, Environment and Health (JESEH), 7(3).
 https://doi.org/10.21891/jeseh.733800, 200-219.
- Ellos, D. M., Chien, M.-F., Inoue, C., Nakano, H., Isobe, A., Onda, D. F., . . . Bacosa, H. P. (2025). Mesoplastics: A Review of Contamination Status, Analytical Methods, Pollution Sources, Potential Risks, and Future Perspectives of an Emerging Global Environmental Pollutant. *Toxics 13, 227. https://doi.org/10.3390/toxics13030227*, 1-29.
- EU, E. U. (2022). Young people's environmental sustainability competence: Emotional, cognitive, behavioural, and attitudinal dimensions in EU and OECD Countries . : OECD/European Union .
- Francis, J., Mwinuka, S., & Richmond, M. (1999). A Schoolteacher's Guide to Marine Environmental Education in the Eastern African Region. UNEP/. UNEP/FAO. 40 pp.
- Freitas, C., Venzo, P., Bellgrove, A., & Francis, P. (2024). Diving into a sea of knowledge: empowering teachers to enhance ocean literacy in primary schools through an ocean education training program. *Environmental Education Research*, 31(2). https://doi.org/10.1080/13504622.2024.2357342, 262–283.

- Gazol, P. B., Roger-Loppacher, O., & Tintore, M. (2019). Creating the Habit of Recycling in Early Childhood: A Sustainable Practice in Spain. Sustainability 11(22) http://dx.doi.org/10.3390/su11226393, 1-19.
- Goodale, T. A. (2020). Factors That Influence Curricular Adoption in a Sustainability
 Focused Marine Science Professional Development for In-Service Teachers. *Journal* of Education for Sustainable Development, 14(1).
 https://doi.org/10.1177/0973408220934645, 5-19.
- Gough, A. (2017). Educating for the marine environment: Challenges for schools and scientists. *Marine Pollution Bulletin 124(2)*. DOI: 10.1016/j.marpolbul.2017.06.069, 1-19.
- Hanneman, L. E. (2013). The Effectiveness of Experiential Environmental Education:

 O'Neill Sea Odyssey Program Case Study. San Jose: San Jose State University.
- Hartley, B. L., Thompson, R. C., & Pahl, S. (2015). Marine litter education boosts children's understanding and self-reported actions. *Marine Pollution Bulletin 90(1-2)*.
 DOI: 10.1016/j.marpolbul.2014.10.049, 209-217.
- Hartley, B. L., Thompson, R. C., & Pahl, S. (2015). Marine litter education boosts children's understanding and self-reported actions. *Marine Pollution Bulletin 90(1–2)*, 209-217.
- Healthy Sea, H. (5 May, 2025). Education. Retrieved from Healthy Sea: https://www.healthyseas.org/our-work/education/
- Hnatuyk, V., Pshenychna, N., Kara, S., Kolodii, V., & Yaroshchuk, L. (2024).
 Education's role in fostering environmental awareness and advancing sustainable development within a holistic framework. *Multidisciplinary Reviews* 7(12). DOI: 10.31893/multirev.2024spe012, 1-11.

- Humble, N., & Mozelius, P. (2022). Content analysis or thematic analysis: Similarities, differences, and applications in qualitative research. 21st European Conference on Research Methodology for Business and Management Studies (ECRM 2022) 21(1).
 DOI: 10.34190/ecrm.21.1.316 (pp. 1-7). Portugal: University of Aveiro.
- Ison, S., Cvitanovic, C., Pecl, G., Hobday, A. J., & Putten, I. v. (2024). The role of visual framing in marine conservation communication. *Ocean & Coastal Management* 248 (2024) 106938, 1-14.
- Jose, S., Patrick, P., & Moseley, C. (2017). Experiential learning theory: the importance of outdoor classrooms in environmental education. *International Journal of Science Education Part B ation Part B 7(3)*. DOI: 10.1080/21548455.2016.1272144, 1-16.
- Joshi, S., Wang, Y., Sparks, E., Marufuzzaman, M., Sartain, M., & Ma, J. (2023).
 Marine debris awareness improvement using immersive virtual reality. *Marine Pollution Bulletin* 186, 114406.
- Kariuki-Githinji, S., Boyo, B., Bowen, M., & Kiambi, P. (2022). School curricullum and environmental sustainability. *Technium Social Sciences Journal*. *DOI:* 10.47577/tssj.v32i1.6604, 126 144.
- KICD, K. I. (2017). The Basic Education Curriculum Framework (BECF). KCID.
- Krettenauer, T., Lefebvre, J. P., & Goddeeris, H. (2024). Pro-environmental behaviour, connectedness with nature, and the endorsement of pro-environmental norms in youth: Longitudinal relations. *Journal of Environmental Psychology 94, 102256*, 1-9.
- Lai, C.-S. (2021). A study of the learning outcomes on marine education. *International Journal on Social and Education Sciences (IJonSES)*, 3(3). https://doi.org/10.46328/ijonses.218, 589-602.

- Lamanauskas, V. (2023). THE IMPORTANCE OF ENVIRONMENTAL EDUCATION AT AN EARLY AGE. Journal of Baltic Science Education 22(4) DOI: 10.33225/jbse/23.22.564, 564-567.
- Mallick, D., Tsang, E. P., Lee, J. C.-K., & Cheang, C. C. (2023). Marine Environmental Knowledge and Attitudes among University Students in Hong Kong: An Application of the Ocean Literacy Framework. *Int J Environ Res Public Health.* 20(6):4785. doi: 10.3390/ijerph20064785. PMID: 36981692; PMCID: PMC10049452.
- Matias, A., Carrasco, A. R., Pinto, B., & Reis, J. (2023). The role of art in coastal and marine sustainability. *Cambridge Prisms: Coastal Futures 1. DOI:* 10.1017/cft.2023.13, 1-22.
- MOER, M. o. (2015). Competence-Based Curriculum: Curriculum Framework Preprimary to Upper Secondary. Worldcore Comissions Limited.
- NCDC, N. C. (2010). Primary Six Curriculum. Kampala: NCDC.
- NCDC, N. C. (2010). Primary Six Curriculum. Kampala: National Curriculum Development Centre.
- O'Brien, M., Freitas, C., Venzo, P., & Francis, P. (2023). Fostering ocean literacy through informal marine education programs. *Marine Pollution Bulletin* 193(2023) 115208, 1-9.
- Otitoju, A. M., Athanansio, B., Sanni, T., Ahmed, A., Owoade, A. A., Mohmed, K., & Ariyoosu, D. A. (2025). Perceptions of the Implementation Approach for Environmental Education Integration through Expectancy-Value Theory. *Cuestiones de Fisioterapia 54(4)*. http://dx.doi.org/10.48047/5k4jgk52, 7869-7890.
- Otitoju, A. M., Ismail, H. B., Abdullah, H., Dodo, Y. A., & Jagun, Z. t. (2022).
 Implementing Environmental Education in Preschool Sciences, a LiEdatic Literature

Review. ARPN Journal of Engineering and Applied Sciences, Lied Sciences 1(1), 15-23.

- Pearce, M. K., & Lee, T. (2021). Comparing Teaching Methods in an Environmental Education Field Trip Programme. *Journal of Interdisciplinary Teacher Leadership* 5(1). DOI: 10.46767/kfp.2016-0037, 1-22.
- Rieckmann, M., & Muñoz, R. T. (2024). World Review: Environmental and Sustainability Education in the Context of the Sustainable Development Goals. CRC Press.
- Sakurai, R., & Uehara, T. (2020). Effectiveness of a marine conservation education program in Okayama, Japan. *Conservation Science and Practice 2(3)*, 1-13.
- Shah, P., & Atisa, G. (2021). Environmental education and awareness: the present and future key to the sustainable management of Ramsar convention sites in Kenya.
 International Environmental Agreements: Politics, Law and Economics, 21(4), 611-630.
- Sharenkova-Toshkova, R. (2022). Sharenkova-Toshkova, R. (2022). Identifying Activities that Foster an Emotional Connection Between the Ocean and Secondary School Students of Matemwe, Tanzania, through an Environmental Education Program.
- Suharti, S., Yufiarti, & Hapidin, H. (2021). Marine Science Literacy in Early Childhood. Proceedings of the International Joint Conference on Arts and Humanities (IJCAH 2020). Advances in Social Science, Education and Humanities Research, volume 491 (pp. 160-164). Atlaantis Press. Suite. (2019). What We Do. Retrieved from O'Neill Sea Odyssey: https://www.oneillseaodyssey.org/what-we-do/

- Tao, H., Tao, M., & Wang, R. (2022). Do Education Human Capital and Environmental Regulation Drive the Growth Efficiency of the Green Economy in China? Sustainability, 14(24), 16524; https://doi.org/10.3390/su142416524, 1-20.
- Thushari, G., & Senevirathna, J. (2020). Plastic pollution in the marine environment. Heliyon 6(8), e04709, 1-16.
- TIE, T. I. (2023). CURRICULUM FOR PRIMARY EDUCATION STANDARD I VI.

 Dar es Salaam: Tanzania Institute of Education.
- UNESCO. (2022). The sea is not a trash can": How an education initiative in Senegal is working to preserve the environment. Senegal: UNESCO. Retrieved from Africannews.
- UNESCO. (2024). Empowering youth for a greener future: the significance of education and training. UNESCO.
- UNESCO. (2024). Green School Quality Standard Greening every learning environment. Paris: United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization,
 7, place de Fontenoy, 75352 Paris 07 SP, France.
- UNESCO (2024) Maldives Green School -Empowering Sustainable Agents of Change
 https://www.unesco.org/en/articles/maldives-green-schools-empowering-sustainable-agents-change
- UNESCO-CMAS. (2024). Protection of Under Water Cultural Heritage. UNESCO-CMAS.
- UNICEF. (2023). UPSHIFT helps young people upskilled to fight climate change in northern Uganda. UNICEF-Uganda. Ward, D., Melbourne-Thomas, J., Pecl, G. T., Evans, K., Green, M., McCormack, P. C., . . . Hunt, H. L. (2022). Safeguarding marine life: conservation of biodiversity and ecosystems. Rev Fish Biol Fish. ;32(1). doi:

- 10.1007/s11160-022-09700-3. Epub 2022 Mar 7. PMID: 35280238; PMCID: PMC8900478., 65-100.
- Yu, R.-S., & Singh, S. (2023). Microplastic Pollution: Threats and Impacts on Global Marine
 Ecosystems. Sustainability 15(17), 13252;
 https://doi.org/10.3390/su151713252, 1-21.
- Yu, R.-S., Yang, Y.-F., & Singh, S. (2023). Global analysis of marine plastics and implications of control measure strategies. Frontiers in Marine Science . 10:1305091. https://doi.org/10.3389/fmars.2023.1305091, 1-12.
- Zamawe, F. C. (2015). The Implication of Using NVivo Software in Qualitative Data
 Analysis: Evidence-Based Reflections. Malawi Med J.27(1). doi:
 10.4314/mmj.v27i1.4. PMID: 26137192; PMCID: PMC4478399.

11. WHEN WAVES CARRY WASTE: THE PLASTIC BURDEN ON THE SOUTH

AND THE CALL FOR A JUST TREATY

Arpit Saini²²

Gujarat National Law University, India

arpit23bal020@gnlu.ac.in

INTRODUCTION

Today, plastic waste has become the most widespread form of pollution in the world's oceans.

Every year, an estimated 19 to 23 million tonnes of plastic waste end up in lakes, rivers, and

seas across the globe (UNEP, 2025). Most of this plastic doesn't come from ships or offshore

activities - it enters the ocean from land, especially in places where waste management systems

are weak or underdeveloped.

But while the entire planet feels the impact, not everyone suffers equally. Coastal communities

in the Global South, from the shores of West Africa to small island nations in the Pacific, are

facing the worst consequences, despite being among the least responsible for producing plastic

waste (Qadir, 2024). This injustice has led many to call the global plastic trade a new form of

"waste colonialism", where wealthier nations export their plastic problems to poorer countries

(Salamat, 2024) (Michaelson, 2021). Many of these developing countries lack the

infrastructure and regulatory tools to properly manage the growing tide of plastic waste. This

blog explores how plastic pollution is harming marine life and local economies in the Global

²² Research Assistant, Gujarat National Law University (GNLU), email: arpit23bal020@gnlu.ac.in

South, how its burden falls hardest on those with the fewest resources to fight it, why existing

solutions have fallen short, and how a strong and fair UN Global Plastics Treaty could help

bring about much-needed change.

HOW PLASTIC HURTS OCEANS AND LIVES THEY SUSTAIN

Plastic pollution is silently destroying our oceans and the people who depend on them. Coral

reefs are getting strangled by floating debris. Mangroves and seagrass beds, which are

important for fish nurseries and coastal protection, are being choked by waste. Sea turtles,

whales, dolphins, and even seabirds are getting tangled in abandoned fishing nets or mistaking

plastic bags for food. These aren't just isolated problems; they're symptoms of a larger crisis.

According to a UNEP report (2021), plastic makes up at least 85% of marine waste (UNEP,

2021). It calls plastic "the most harmful and persistent" form of marine litter (UNEP, 2021).

When the plastic waste is exposed to sunlight and waves, this waste breaks down into

microplastics (microscopic plastic particles) (Alimba, 2019).

These microplastics are now found throughout the water column and have been detected in

fish, shellfish, sea salt, and even the water we drink (UNEP, 2021). Marine animals that

consume these particles suffer from poisoning, internal injuries or starvation. Some plastics

even carry toxic chemicals or invasive species, which can further disturb fragile marine

ecosystems (Alimi, Budarz, & Tufenkji, 2017).

The Food and Agriculture Organization (FAO) and the World Bank estimate that 80% of global

fisheries livelihoods come from small-scale, often coastal fisheries. (World Bank, 2025) In

countries like Indonesia, Ghana, and Senegal, small-scale fishers have noticed dwindling

catches, partly because plastic pollution destroys fish breeding grounds. A 2021 study from

Ghana found that plastic waste clogged estuaries and coastal waters, causing a sharp decline in

juvenile fish populations. So, when plastics damage these habitats, fish populations decline,

and it directly threatens both food security and economic survival for coastal communities in

the Global South (World Bank, 2025) (Backhaus & Wagner, 2019).

As one fisher in Ghana told researchers, "For some years now, whenever we cast our nets, all

we catch are plastics. Sometimes, after a whole haul, you can only get a dozen fish, and the

rest is just waste" (Dini-Osman, 2022).

Plastic pollution is also hurting tourism. In Zanzibar, it is estimated that littered beaches cost

the island around US\$13.7 million in tourist losses (Glyde, 2023). (Xie, The Costs of

Environmental Degradation from Plastic Pollution in Selected Coastal Areas in the United

Republic of Tanzania, 2023). Across the Caribbean and Pacific Islands, countries that rely on

their coastlines for tourism now spend millions each year just to clean up the plastic washing

ashore. If left unchecked, global plastic waste management is expected to cost governments

US\$670 billion between 2021 and 2040 (World Bank, 2025).

The impacts of plastic pollution are not limited to oceans. In Senegal, rural communities are

forced to burn plastic due to a lack of proper waste disposal options. This practice pollutes the

soil, damages crops, and has even caused livestock deaths. Women farmers in the Kaolack

region have reported increased crop failure and health issues due to plastic smoke. These ripple

effects on farming and health make the problem even more severe and affect everyday life and

livelihoods in vulnerable communities (World Bank Group, 2023).

WASTE COLONIALISM AND GLOBAL INEQUITY

One of the most upsetting parts of the global plastic problem is how unfairly the burdens are

shared. Most plastic is made and used in the wealthier parts of the world, especially in the

Global North. But a large part of this waste ends up in the poorer countries in the Global South,

where it's cheaper to dump and environmental regulations are weaker. Many researchers and

activists have started calling this pattern what it really is: a new kind of "waste colonialism"

(Michaelson, 2021).

The term captures how old colonial patterns of exploitation continue today, but in a different

form. High-income countries often ship their post-consumer plastic waste at low cost to

developing countries that lack the means to manage it safely. A series of investigative reports

by *The Guardian* exposed how the UK, Germany, and France have rerouted their plastic waste

to countries like Turkey and Vietnam (Michaelson, 2021).

A Turkish researcher put it bluntly: Some of the top waste producers in Europe...have to find

ways to deal with this issue. And the way they've found is exporting to poorer countries without

effective waste management systems... This is waste colonialism." (Michaelson, 2021).

The numbers tell a shocking story. Since the late 1980s, more than 250 million tonnes of plastic

waste have been shipped across countries, mostly moving from rich nations in the Global North

to poorer ones in Asia and Africa (Salamat, 2024). When China put a stop to most plastic waste

imports in 2018 through its "National Sword policy", the waste didn't stop; instead, it was

simply redirected. Countries like Malaysia, Vietnam, Indonesia, Turkey, and India quickly

became the new destinations (J. Barnes, 2019).

After just 3 years, from 2021 to 2023, Malaysia received around 1.4 billion kilos of plastic

scrap, Vietnam and Turkey got about 1 billion each, Indonesia 600 million, and India 200

million kilos (Salamat, 2024). Many of these countries were once colonies, and now, years

later, they're once again carrying the weight of other nations' mess, often from the very same

regions that once ruled over them.

What makes the situation even more unfair is that the countries suffering the most from plastic

pollution are often the least responsible for causing it. Take West Africa, for example. In 2018,

all 17 countries in the region together produced about 6.9 million tonnes of plastic waste, and

Nigeria alone was responsible for 4.7 million tonnes (World Bank Group, 2023). A lot of this

waste is generated near the coastline, which makes it more likely to end up in the sea. But even

then, West Africa's share of global plastic pollution remains small.

The real issue is how this waste is handled. More than 80% of this waste is "mismanaged",

meaning it's either dumped in the open, burned in the open air, or left to leak into rivers and

oceans (UNEP, 2021). As a result, these countries face some of the worst environmental and

health consequences, even though they've done very little to create the problem in the first

place. The financial burden is huge.

According to the World Bank, the economic and social damage caused by marine plastic in

coastal West Africa can be anywhere from US\$10,000 to US\$33,000 for every single tonne of

waste (World Bank Group, 2023). That's a massive cost for countries that barely even

contribute to the global plastic crisis.

The same goes for Small Island Developing States. These nations produce just about 2% of the

world's mismanaged plastic waste, but they are hit hard – their fishing industries, tourism, and

community well-being all suffer because of it (Chen, Mattila, & Hakim, 2024).

WHY CURRENT FRAMEWORKS AREN'T ENOUGH

Even though there are global and national rules to deal with plastic waste, like the Basel

Convention, Extended Producer Responsibility policies, and plastic bans, they often don't work

the way they are supposed to, especially in countries across the Global South. These laws sound

good, but poor enforcement, weak infrastructure, and unchecked plastic production make them

fall short.

In 2019, the Basel Convention took a major step by adding new rules to control the global trade

of plastic waste. For the first time, countries had a legally binding agreement that required them

to follow a "Prior Informed Consent" process, which means they had to get clear permission

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

124

from the receiving country before exporting certain types of plastic waste. The idea was to stop

wealthier nations from quietly shipping their plastic waste to poorer countries without proper

oversight. According to the UN, if implemented effectively, these rules could prevent up to 53

million tonnes of plastic waste from being traded internationally by 2030 (Benson &

Mortensen, 2021).

But in practice, implementing these rules has been far more difficult. Many poorer countries in

the Global South simply don't have the staff, technology, and infrastructure to properly check

every shipment or enforce these rules. In 2021, environmental watchdog groups found that

plastic waste from the UK was illegally dumped in Turkey and Greece, despite the supposed

restrictions (Greenpeace International, 2021).

Then there's EPR – Extended Producer Responsibility. It's the idea that companies that make

plastic products should also be responsible for cleaning them up. EPR Countries like France

and Germany have been doing this for years with some positive results (Pruess & Garrett,

2025). More recently, nations such as Vietnam, Kenya, and India have introduced their own

EPR rules for packaging waste. But in many lower-income countries, EPR still hasn't moved

beyond paper (Qadir, 2024).

A 2025 study from Lebanon found that many producers had never even heard of EPR, and

those who had often didn't have the tools, support, or government guidance to follow through

(Hammoud, Massoud, Chalak, & Abiad, 2025). On top of that, in many places, the waste sector

is dominated by informal workers (thousands of people who collect and sort waste outside

official systems) but they're rarely included in formal policies.

Plastic bans and taxes have also become more common. From Nigeria to India, governments

have introduced laws to ban single-use plastics like carry bags, cups, and straws (Santoz, 2024)

(Press Information Bureau, 2022). These bans have made a difference in some ways, as beaches

are cleaner and drains are less clogged. But overall, the results are mixed. In many rural or less-

resourced areas, enforcement is weak, and alternatives to plastic are either hard to find or too

expensive (Qadir, 2024).

As a result, the rules are often ignored. And in places where there are no proper landfills or

systems to manage waste, people still dump or burn plastics in the open or throw them in water

bodies (Chen, Mattila, & Hakim, 2024).

PROMISES OF THE GLOBAL PLASTICS TREATY

In 2022, the UN Environment Assembly announced plans for a legally binding Global Plastics

Treaty – a treaty that would address the full life of plastic, from its production in factories to

its final journey as waste.

For people living in the Global South, where plastic often ends up on their beaches or is burned

in open dumps, this moment felt like it should have happened a long time ago. It wasn't just

about picking up trash but more about fixing a system where richer countries made and used

plastic, made money from it, and then pushed the waste onto poorer nations.

This treaty gives hope for real change. Instead of just dealing with plastic after it becomes

waste, it planned to stop the problem early by cutting down on how much plastic is made,

banning dangerous types of plastic, and making companies take full responsibility.

The European Union even pushed for the inclusion of the "polluter pays" principle so that big

plastic and petrochemical companies would finally bear the cost of the pollution they cause

(Directorate-General for Environment, 2024).

Many Global South countries made one thing clear: the treaty won't work unless it brings real

support. At the negotiations, delegates from nations like Somalia and small island states argued

that they cannot shoulder the burden without financial help, technology, and fair decision-

making power (Federal Republic of Somalia, 2024).

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

126

Advocates urged negotiators to link the treaty to the human right to a clean and healthy

environment, especially for communities living near landfills, coastlines, and polluted rivers

(UNEP, 2025).

But getting all countries to agree has been really hard. In late 2024, more than 170 countries

met in Busan, South Korea, to talk about the Global Plastics Treaty. But the talks didn't go

well (Omolere, 2025). One big problem was whether to set a limit on how much plastic can be

made. Over 100 countries wanted strong rules to reduce plastic. But countries like Saudi

Arabia, Iran, and Russia didn't agree (Koshy, 2024).

They said it would harm their economies because they make a lot of money from oil and plastic

(The Washington Post, 2024). Some developing countries were also unsure. They were worried

that making less plastic might slow down their growth or make things more costly for regular

people (Laville, 2024).

Still, the story isn't over. Powerful ideas are on the table that could help make the treaty fair

and effective, especially for countries in the Global South. Some experts have proposed setting

up an International Plastic Pollution Fund, where polluting industries would pay into a global

pot that supports clean-up and waste systems in poorer countries.

Others suggest Plastic Footprint Accounting, which would force companies to measure and

reduce how much plastic they produce and use. There are also talks of plastic passports i.e.

digital tracking systems that follow plastic products from production to disposal, and of new

legal tools that would let people sue major polluters by invoking the right to a healthy

environment. For small island nations that import most of their goods and can't send plastic

waste back out, one promising proposal is the exporter take-back obligation. If a country

exports plastic to them, it would be required to take responsibility for collecting and properly

disposing of that waste (UNEP, 2023) (UNEP, 2023) (UNEP, 2022) (UNEP, 2024).

But for any of these ideas to succeed, the treaty must be more than just a list of promises. It

needs to include the people who deal with plastic every day, like waste pickers in Nairobi or

coastal fishers in the Philippines.

In Colombia and Brazil, local governments have already started recognising informal waste

workers, giving them fair wages and basic protections. These community-led models could

become global examples of what just and inclusive plastic governance looks like (Jebe & Park,

2025).

CONCLUSION

Plastic pollution is a problem all over the world, but not everyone feels its impact the same

way. In many parts of the Global South, people see the damage every day in the form of plastic

waste piling up on beaches, fewer fish in the ocean, and thick smoke from burning trash making

it hard to breathe. And sadly, a lot of this damage comes from how richer countries live and

use plastic.

The Global Plastics Treaty has a chance to change things but only if it's strong and fair. It can't

be just another half-step. This treaty could become one of the most important environmental

agreements since the Paris Climate Accord. But for that to happen, countries must stay bold.

We need real action: cutting down how much plastic is made, making the big polluters pay for

the harm they've caused, and giving real help to the countries and communities that are most

affected.

This is also our chance to do better, to recognise that everyone deserves a clean and healthy

environment and that countries sending their plastic waste abroad should also help deal with

the damage it causes. At the core of this issue is the need for unity. Wealthier nations and big

companies need to step up, but the people living with this problem every day must also have a

say. Their voices matter.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

128

The United Nations says we are facing a "triple crisis" - plastic pollution, climate change, and

loss of nature all at the same time (UN, 2022). That's why this moment matters so much. What

we decide now will shape the future, not only for the oceans but for the people who depend on

them.

This World Ocean Day, let's be clear: we need real action, not more empty words.

REFERENCES

Alimba, C. A. (2019). Microplastics in the marine environment: Current Trends in

environmental pollution and mechanisms of tozicological profile. Environmental

Toxicology and Pharmacology (Vol. 68), 61-74.

• Alimi, O. S., Budarz, J. F., & Tufenkji, L. M. (2017). Microplastics and Nanoplastics

in Aquatic Environments: Aggregation, Deposition, and Enhanced Contaminant

Transport. Environmental Science & Technology (Vol. 52, Issue 4), 1704-1724.

• Backhaus, T., & Wagner, M. (2019). Microplastics in the Environment: Much Ado

about Nothing? A Debate. Global Challenges (Hoboken, NJ) (Vol. 4, Issue 6).

• Benson, E., & Mortensen, S. (2021, October 7). The Basel Convention: From

Hazardous Waste to Plastic Pollution. Retrieved from CSIS:

https://www.csis.org/analysis/basel-convention-hazardous-waste-plastic-

pollution#:~:text=United%20States%20remains%20one%20of,are%20prohibited%20

under%20this%20new

• Brooks, A. L., & Shunli Wang, a. J. (2018). The Chinese import ban and its impact on

global plastic waste trade. Science Advances (Vol. 4, Issue 6).

• Chen, S., Mattila, I., & Hakim, V. (2024, May 24). Plastic Soup, Plastic Islands.

Retrieved from UNDP.org: https://www.undp.org/blog/plastic-soup-plastic-

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us **e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9** https://www.intraders.org

129

islands#:~:text=Despite%20their%20small%20land%20areas%2C%C2%A0some,SI DS%20and%20in%20our%20food

- Dauvergne, P. (2018). Why is the global governance of plastic failing the oceans? Global Environmental Change (Vol. 51, 22-31).
- Dini-Osman, R. K. (2022, February 25). Ghana's fishermen are drowning in plastic.
 The govt is trying to tackle pollution before it's too late. Retrieved from The World:
 https://theworld.org/stories/2022/02/25/drowned-plastics-ghana-thinking-outside-box-tackle-pollution
- Directorate-General for Environment. (2024, November 25). EU committed to conclusion of global agreement on plastic as final negotiations start. Retrieved from the Energy, Climate Change, Environment website: https://environment.ec.europa.eu/news/eu-calls-agreement-conclude-global-plastics-treaty-2024-11-
 - 25_en#:~:text=The%20EU%20emphasises%20the%20,implementation%20of%20the %20future%20agreement
- Federal Republic of Somalia. (2024, December). Statement of the Federal Republic of Somalia at the 5th Intergovernmental Negotiating Committee to Develop an International Legally Binding Instrument on Plastic Pollution. Retrieved from UNEP website:https://resolutions.unep.org/incres/uploads/inc5_national_statment_somalia_0.pdf#:~:text=pollution%20that%20exacerbates%20the%20challenges,term%20solutions%20to%20plastic%20pollution
- Glyde, I. (2023, May 02). How Marine Plastic Pollution impacts countries that rely on tourism. Retrieved from Phys.org: https://phys.org/news/2023-05-marine-plasticpollution-impacts-countries.html#google_vignette

- Greenpeace International. (2021, May 17). Investigation finds plastic from the UK and
 Germany illegally dumped in Turkey. Retrieved from Greenpeace:
 https://www.greenpeace.org/international/press-release/47759/investigation-finds-plastic-from-the-uk-and-germany-illegally-dumped-in-turkey/
- Hammoud, R., Massoud, M. A., Chalak, A., & Abiad, M. G. (2025). Exploring the feasibility of extended producer responsibility for efficient waste management in Lebanon. *Scientific Reports*, 15.
- J. Barnes, S. (2019). Out of sight, out of mind: Plastic waste exports, psychological distance and consumer plastic purchasing. *Global Environmental Change*, Volume 58, Article 101943.
- Jebe, R., & Park, S. (2025). The U.N. Global Plastics Treaty: How Narrative Shapes Global Environmental Policy. *North Carolina Journal of International Law (Vol. 50, Issue 1)*, Article 2.
- Koshy, J. (2024, December 1). Plastic treaty talks fail over disagreement on production
 cuts. Retrieved from The Hindu: https://www.thehindu.com/sci-tech/energy-and environment/no-accord-on-plastic-pollution-deal-more-time-needed chair/article68934895.ece
- Laville, S. (2024, December 2). *Countries call for binding targets to cut plastic production after talks fail.* Retrieved from The Guardian: https://www.theguardian.com/environment/2024/dec/02/countries-call-for-binding-targets-to-cut-plastic-production-busan-talks
- Michaelson, R. (2021, December 31). 'Waste colonialism': world grapples with west's unwanted plastic. Retrieved from The Guardian: https://www.theguardian.com/environment/2021/dec/31/waste-colonialism-countries-grapple-with-wests-unwanted-

- plastic#:~:text=%E2%80%9CSome%20of%20the%20top%20waste,is%20waste%20c olonialism%2C%E2%80%9D%20he%20said
- Omolere, M. P. (2025, January 02). *The Outcome of the Global Plastic Treaty Negotiations in Busan: A Pivotal Moment or a Missed Opportunity?* Retrieved from Earth.org: https://earth.org/the-outcome-of-the-global-plastic-treaty-negotiations-in-busan-a-pivotal-moment-or-a-missed-opportunity/#:~:text=More%20than%203%2C300%20delegates%20%E2%80%93,ne gotiate%20a%20global%20plastics%20treaty
- Press Information Bureau. (2022, December 12). Ban on Single-Use Plastics. Retrieved from PIB.gov: https://www.pib.gov.in/PressReleasePage.aspx?PRID=1882855
- Pruess, J. T., & Garrett, R. D. (2025). Potential effectiveness of extended producer responsibility: An ex-ante policy impact analysis for plastic packaging waste in Belgium, France, and Germany. *Resources, Conservation and Recycling*, Volume 219, June, Article-108297.
- Qadir, Z. (2024, April 22). The Politics of Plastic Pollution and the Impact on the Global South. Retrieved from Global South.org: https://globalsouth.org/2024/04/thepolitics-of-plastic-pollution-and-the-impact-on-the-globalsouth/#:~:text=up%20in%20landfills%20is%20forecast,huge%20effect%20on%20hu man%20health
- Salamat, C. (2024, November 18). *How 'waste colonialism' underpins Asia's plastic problem (commentary)*. Retrieved from Mongabay: https://news.mongabay.com/2024/11/how-waste-colonialism-underpins-asias-plastic-problem-commentary/#:~:text=,in%20late%20November%2C%20world%20leaders

- Santoz, B. (2024, June 28). Nigeria to ban single-use plastics from 2025. Retrieved from Sustainable Plastics: https://www.sustainableplastics.com/news/nigeria-ban-single-use-plastics-2025
- Snowdon, K. (2021). UK plastic waste being dumped and burned in Turkey, says Greenpeace. BBC News.
- Swiss Conference of Plenipotentiaries. (1989, March 22). Basel Convention. *Basel Convention on the Control of Transboundary Movements of Hazardous Wastes and their Disposal*. Basel, Switzerland: UNEP.
- The Washington Post. (2024, December 01). Divided over whether to stop making
 plastic, U.N. treaty talks collapse. Retrieved from The Washington Post:
 https://www.washingtonpost.com/climate-environment/2024/12/01/plastic-pollution treaty-global-un-busan/
- UN. (2022, APRIL 21). Ambitious Action Key to Resolving Triple Planetary Crisis of
 Climate Disruption, Nature Loss, Pollution, Secretary-General Says in Message for
 International Mother Earth Day. Retrieved from UN PRESS:
 https://press.un.org/en/2022/sgsm21243.doc.htm
- UNEP. (2021). From Pollution to Solution: A global assessment of marine litter and plastic pollution. UNEP.
- UNEP. (2021). From Pollution to Solution: Global Assessment of Marine Litter and Plastic Pollution. United Nations Environment Programme (UNEP) and GRID-Arendal.
- UNEP. (2022). Report of the intergovernmental negotiating committee to develop an international legally binding instrument on plastic pollution, including in the marine environment, on the work of its first session. Punta del Este, Uruguay: UNEP, UN.

- UNEP. (2023). Report of the intergovernmental negotiating committee to develop an international legally binding instrument on plastic pollution, including in the marine environment, on the work of its third session. Nairobi: UNEP, UN.
- UNEP. (2023). Report of the intergovernmental negotiating committee to develop an international legally binding instrument on plastic pollution, including in the marine environment, on the work of its second session. Paris: UNEP, UN.
- UNEP. (2024). Report of the intergovernmental negotiating committee to develop an international legally binding instrument on plastic pollution, including in the marine environment, on the work of its fourth session. Ottawa: UNEP, UN.
- UNEP. (2025). Draft report of the intergovernmental negotiating committee to develop an international legally binding instrument on plastic pollution, including in the marine evnvironment, on the work of the first part of its fifth session. Busan: UNEP.
- UNEP. (2025, March 26). Plastic Pollution. Retrieved from UNEP.org: https://www.unep.org/plastic-pollution#:~:text=Plastic%20pollution%20is%20a%20global,polluting%20lakes%2C%20rivers%20and%20seas
- United Nations Press. (2022, June 03). Speakers Call for International Treaty on Plastic Pollution, Circular Economic Models to Promote Reusability, Reduce Waste, as Stockholm+50 Meeting Concludes. Retrieved from United Nations website: https://press.un.org/en/2022/envdev2048.doc.htm#:~:text=development%20process,h ands%20on%20deck%2C%E2%80%9D%20he%20emphasized
- World Bank. (2025, April 21). Blue Economy. Retrieved from World Bank Website: https://www.worldbank.org/en/topic/oceans-fisheries-and-coastaleconomies#:~:text=The%20ocean%20is%20also%20threatened,of%20microplastics %20in%20our%20blood

- World Bank Group. (2023, July 13). "We are losing our treasure": the West African coastal areas tackle plastic waste. Retrieved from World Bank Group: https://www.worldbank.org/en/news/feature/2023/07/12/we-are-losing-our-treasure-the-west-african-coastal-areas-tackle-plastic-waste#:~:text=This%20issue%20directly%20affects%20farmers%E2%80%99,%E2%80%9D
- World Bank Group. (2023). The Economics of Plastic Use and Cleanup Priorities for West African Coastal Countries. Washington, DC: World Bank Publications.
- Xie, A. M. (2023). The Costs of Environmental Degradation from Plastic Pollution in Selected Coastal Areas in the United Republic of Tanzania. Washington DC: World Bank.
- Xie, A. M. (2023). The Costs of Environmental Degradation from Plastic Pollution in Selected Coastal Areas in the United Republic of Tanzania. World Bank.

12. THE SPECIAL STATUS OF THE CARIBBEAN SEA UNDER THE REVISED

TREATY OF CHAGUARAMAS & THE NEXUS WITH MULTILATERAL

PROCESSES SUPPORTING THE RIGHT TO A HEALTHY OCEAN

Alana Malinde S.N. Lancaster²³

The University of the West Indies, Cave Hill, Barbados

alana.lancaster@uwi.edu

INTRODUCTION

The States of the Caribbean Community (CARICOM) and its nine full Member States

comprising the smaller union of the Organisation of Eastern Caribbean States (OECS), are a

collection of primarily. English-speaking political entities nestled between North, Central and

South America. Both CARICOM & OECS States (C&OC) are considered large oceans

(Lancaster, 2024, p. 66). Small Island Developing States (SIDS), which share a history of

colonisation and a future marred by threats from climate change, as well as the other two triple

planetary crises of biodiversity loss and pollution. For C&OC States, the Caribbean Sea and

Atlantic Ocean, which wash their shores, are the golden thread that has bound peoples and

places across the Region and is an important highway for the movement of peoples and their

innovations. The marine environment is therefore a linchpin of Caribbean civilisation,

providing cultural, spiritual, recreational and mental health benefits, and has been central to the

Region's economy since the arrival of Christopher Columbus in October 1492.

²³ PhD – Head, Caribbean Environmental Law Unit, Faculty of Law, The University of the West Indies,

Cave Hill, Barbados; One Ocean Hub, University of Strathclyde, Glasgow, U.K.; Global Network for

Human Rights and the Environment Caribbean Network.

Columbus' arrival ushered in the <u>age of exploration</u>, which gave birth to the most <u>exploitative</u>

economic enterprise of modern history, resulting in the almost entire repopulation of the

Region's peoples and the extractivism of its terrestrial, and to a lesser extent, marine resources.

It was the ocean which brought enslaved peoples from Africa through the Trans-Atlantic slave

trade and indentured labourers from Asia, China and Europe, and it was the ocean that

transported the economic wealth of the Region toward Europe, at times via North America.

Accordingly, by the mid-1960s, when the <u>first waves</u> of <u>independence</u> arrived at the shores of

the C&OC, the agrarian lands of the Caribbean were heavily exhausted from plantation

agriculture, and for States not blessed with mineral or forestry resources, the pivot to the sun,

sand and sea resources in the form of tourism became a key cornerstone of their post-colonial

economic strategy. This Contribution Blog Post will examine how the ocean's importance to

the States and peoples of the C&OC has become a crucial part of their law, policy and their

quest to develop the <u>blue economy</u>.

This approach it will be demonstrated, is in consonance with the recognition in April 2025 of

the human right to a clean, healthy and sustainable ocean environment, the increasing role of

the ocean in climate mitigation, and the most recent blueprint for the development of SIDS

adopted at the Fourth International Conference on Small Island Developing States, the Antigua

& Barbuda Agenda for SIDS (ABAS).

THE IMPORTANCE OF THE OCEAN IN THE CARICOM & OECS CARIBBEAN

A first expression by Caribbean States to mark their newfound independence from European

States, was the forming of inter-governmental unions to promote economic, political, and social

cooperation.

The first union was the short-lived West Indies Federation, which was succeeded by the larger

structure of CARICOM and the smaller alliance of OECS comprising States in the Eastern

Caribbean, which hold a close geopolitical relationship with the French overseas departments

and regions of Guadeloupe and Martinique (Lancaster & St. George 2015, p. 231).

From the very beginning, these unions recognised the importance of the natural resources of

the Caribbean as essential to the Region's future right to development and prosperity of their

peoples. By 2001, when Member States of the Caribbean Community agreed to the avant-

garde regional integration instrument of the Revised Treaty of Chaguaramas, they included an

article which attributed a "special status" to the Caribbean Sea. By Article 141, the Treaty

requires that Member States protect the Region's marine spaces "... from the potentially

harmful effects of the transit of nuclear and other hazardous wastes, dumping, pollution by oil

or by any other substance carried by sea or wastes generated through the conduct of ship

operations ..."

The significance ascribed to the marine environment of the C&OC cannot be underestimated,

as with the exception of Guyana, the Exclusive Economic Zone (EEZ) of CARICOM & OECS

Caribbean States are larger than their land masses (Heileman, 2005, p. 18), and in fact the

majority are large ocean States. While C&OC States also share a close inter-relationship

between the terrestrial, coastal and marine environment for island and coastal States, a

phenomenon known as the ridge-to-reef approach (Lancaster, 2025), the ocean plays a

fundamental role in [small-scale] fisheries and related health-related human rights of C&OC

peoples since it provides these ocean-facing, ocean-dependent societies with a source of

inexpensive, accessible protein. Additionally, the associations between the ocean and coastal

marine ecosystems, such as <u>blue</u> and <u>teal</u> carbon, are also important <u>nature-based solutions</u> to

global, regional and national climate <u>mitigation</u> and <u>adaptation</u> efforts.

The ocean also supports significant economic activities such as tourism and other maritime

industries such as shipping, as, like in colonial times, the Caribbean is a significant

transhipment area. Socially, the ocean is important for the livelihood and employment, as well

as the maintenance of cultural, spiritual rights of the Caribbean's Indigenous, Afro-descendant

and traditional peoples. Accordingly, the ocean is a vast transboundary resource, and by

including Article 141 in the Revised Treaty of Chaguaramas, C&OC States have provided a

potentially important nexus between the regional policy and international environmental law,

international human rights law, international biodiversity law, international climate law,

international fisheries law and law of the sea.

THE SPECIAL STATUS OF THE CARIBBEAN SEA & THE NEXUS WITH

MULTILATERAL PROCESSES SUPPORTING THE RIGHT TO A HEALTHY

OCEAN

According to a "special status" for the ocean space which washes the majority of the

CARICOM & OECS Caribbean States, incorporated principles enshrined in the 1989 Port of

Spain Accord on the Management and Conservation of the Caribbean Environment, a soft law

document, which was a key point in the evolution of the Caribbean's consciousness and action

of the environment and development.

The Accord identifies fourteen priority issues for the protection of the environment, including

those concerned with pollution and coastal and marine environments. These principles are

supported across the *corpus* of the *Revised Treaty*, for example, an article on the conservation

of the natural and cultural resources of the Region – including the marine environment –

through proper management (Article 55 (2) (f)). Other notable articles include an agricultural

policy which promotes the efficient management and sustainable exploitation of natural

resources, including the living resources of the exclusive economic zone (Article 56 (1) (f))

through inter alia taking the special needs of artisanal fishers (Article 57 (1) (b)) and the

collaboration between fishers and [o]the[r] social partners in agricultural development (Article

57 (2) (d)).

In this regard, the *Revised Treaty* imposes the requirement for prudent and rational policies for

the management of the resources (Article 65 (1)), including the preservation, protection and

improvement of the quality of the [marine] environment (Article 65 (1) (a)) and the protection

of marine biodiversity (Article 65 (1) (b)).

To achieve these objectives, Member States are expected to formulate measures (Article 65

(2)) which address transboundary regional environmental problems, such as the pollution of

the marine space (Article 65 (1) (c)).

While the *Revised Treaty* is primarily an economic integration agreement, these provisions

broadly support the multilateral commitments under key regimes and, in fact, require a

synergetic approach. The leading example is the ocean-climate nexus (Morgera et al., 2023),

as increasing evidence has underscored the role which the ocean as a body of water serves as

both a carbon and heat sink. Oceans store excess heat and approximately a quarter of

anthropogenic carbon dioxide in the water column, seabed and marine mega- and micro-

diversity, including fish, marine mammals and plankton, and sequester other greenhouse gases

from the atmosphere.

Marine sequestration is complemented by sequestration occurring in coastal marine

ecosystems, which absorb carbon dioxide through photosynthesis in tidal marshes, seagrass

beds, and mangroves at a rate up to two times faster than forests per unit area and store it for

longer periods, both in the plants themselves and also in the sediments below them. However,

the ocean and its biodiversity's role as carbon and heat sinks are under threat from climate

change, which threatens the role which healthy and sustainable oceans can play in sustainable

development and human rights.

The impacts of climate change on the ocean endanger the benefits which coastal peoples can

derive from marine and coastal resources, and while a global issue, it is particularly prejudicial

for SIDS such as those in the CARICOM & OECS Caribbean, given their increased

vulnerability to the climate phenomenon.

Caribbean SIDS have long recognised the impacts of the nexus between climate change and

the ocean, and in 2022, led the request for the now-landmark advisory opinion from the

International Tribunal of the Law of the Sea. The findings of the Opinion underscored the

relationship between the climate phenomenon and the ocean environment and mentioned en

passant, that climate change "raises human rights concerns", such as the now well-established

legal nexus between human rights and environmental protection, including the human right to

a healthy, safe, and sustainable environment and the recently adopted human right to a clean,

healthy and sustainable ocean.

Article 141 in principle supports the human right to a clean, healthy and sustainable ocean but

requires wider law and policy support to adequately operationalise the right. In this regard, the

participation of C&OC in the work of the <u>Inter-American Commission</u> is important since most

States do not actively participate in the other institution of the Inter-American system, the Inter-

American Court of Human Rights.

Caribbean States have also neglected to endorse the <u>Protocol of San Salvador</u>, an additional

protocol to the *Pact of San José*, which, with the support of the Special Rapporteurships such

as on Economic, Social, Cultural and Environmental Rights (REDESCA), the Rights of

Indigenous Peoples and the Rights of Afro-Descendants and Against Racial Discrimination,

promote the protection of economic, social, and cultural rights in the Americas.

Despite these omissions in the area of international human rights in the Caribbean, the entry

into force of the 2018 Regional Agreement on the Access to Information, Public Participation

and Justice on Environmental Matters in Latin America and the Caribbean (the Escazú

Agreement) and the adoption of Member States in 1997 of the CARICOM Charter for Civil

Society provide powerful opportunities for synergistically advancing the human rights in the

C&OC. Escazú is progressively being ratified by C&OC States and has been endorsed by the

two apex courts in the Caribbean, the Caribbean Court of Justice (Lancaster and Mugadza,

2025) and the Judicial Committee of the Privy Council (Lancaster, 2025).

The *Charter*, on the other hand, despite being indigenous to the CARICOM grouping, remains

largely a document which exists on paper, as opposed to charting the course for the human

rights and people's inclusion in the C&OC Region.

The *Charter* mirrors many of the civil and political rights found in Commonwealth Caribbean

Constitutions but importantly contains social, cultural and economic rights which are generally

absent from the Constitutions of CARICOM States, except Guyana, Haiti, Suriname and to a

lesser extent Belize.

Additionally, the *Charter* was drafted in a period when social, cultural and economic rights

were maturing and requires a revisiting in its entirety as a means to create a binding indigenous

Caribbean human rights framework (Hinds, 2024).

Finally, an important nexus between Article 141 and supporting environmental policies under

the Revised Treaty is the support and articulation through the membership of C&OC States in

the Convention for the Protection and Development of the Marine Environment of the Wider

Caribbean Region (the Cartagena Convention) and its three protocols on oil spills, specially

protected areas and wildlife and land-based sources of pollution.

The Convention implements the 1982 United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea

(UNCLOS) in a regional context and dovetails with the *Revised Treaty*'s provisions on ocean

and coastal environments within the Convention Area (as defined in Article 1), as well as the

ridge-to-reef approach, and according to the treaty regime, it is a crucial link with the law of

the sea, international biodiversity law, and international fisheries.

Further, as the United Nations Environment Programme's Regional Seas Programmes (RSP)

for the Wider Caribbean Region, the Convention defines and regulates ship-based, land-based,

sea-bed and airborne sources of pollution which can affect the Convention Area and which it

regulates. In regard to the latter issues of air pollution, the Convention is also important to

supporting Article 192 of the UNCLOS in regard to climate change.

Over the years the RSP has promoted both regional and international cooperation between

participating States which are also encouraged to define specially protected areas where there

are rare or threatened ecosystems or habitats for threatened species and conduct environmental

impact assessments (EIAs) before undertaking major development projects in coastal areas

which can impact the coastal marine ecosystems in the Convention Area.

Over the years, activities under Cartagena also reverberate with the Antigua & Barbuda

Agenda, which for SIDS offers a transformative vision for addressing challenges related to

extreme weather and sea level rise, emphasising resilience-building, sustainable development,

and social equity as cornerstones for a secure and prosperous future.

The conservation, restoration and sustainable use of oceans, marine resources and biodiversity;

establishment of area-based management tools; the role of the ocean in the blue economy;

disaster risk reduction in response to SIDS' vulnerability to climate change; the fostering of

sustainable energy solutions and enhancing food security are fundamental to the Agenda. In

consonance with food (and nutrition security), Cartagena is a pivotal companion to Article 141

and its supporting provisions on fisheries management and development (Article 60), by

supporting fisheries policies as well as health-related issues which impact fisheries, such as the

discharge of hazardous pollutants, plastics and microplastics into the marine environment.

Fisheries management and development in the C&OC is spearheaded by the <u>Agreement</u>

Establishing the Caribbean Regional Fisheries Management Framework, and in 2014,

Member States adopted the Caribbean Community Common Fisheries Policy (CCCFP), a final

policy document which enables participating States to collectively undertake action to inter

alia, develop rational harvest strategies and fisheries management plans to ensure optimum

sustainable use of the fishery resources, the protect the coastal marine ecosystems, enforce

conservation and management measures to protect their fishery resources and improve welfare

and working conditions of fishers, including improving competitiveness and effectively

developing fisheries and aquaculture value chains.

CONCLUSION

The ocean is the largest remaining aspect of the territorial sovereignty of C&OC States and a

crucial resource for the States and peoples of the C&OC, especially within the context of the

threat from climate change and other planetary crises.

As C&OC States both explore the bounds of their vast exclusive economic zones (EEZs) under

the banner of the blue economy and seek to ensure the resilience of the right to a healthy ocean

in the face of the climate emergency, Article 141 of the Revised Treaty is a significant linchpin

between regional actions and multilateral processes supporting the right. However, while

Article 141 is supported buttressed by a diversity of economic and environmental obligations

in a variety of multilateral instruments support under human rights frameworks lag severely

behind in the Caribbean. In this regard, the C&OC has a diversity of options open to deepening

the human rights of the Region's citizens, such as through the Escazú Agreement, the Inter-

American system and the indigenous instrument of the CARICOM *Charter of Civil Society*. In

this regard, further, given the <u>Caribbean's leadership of climate action</u> in the context of SIDS,

the strengthening of the nexus between the regional integration system and multilateral

processes supporting the right to a healthy ocean can serve as a model within the context in

accordance with the Antigua & Barbuda Agenda for other SIDS in the Pacific and Indian

Oceans and the African continent.

REFERENCES

Additional Protocol to the American Convention on Human Rights in the Area of

Economic, Social and Cultural Rights (Protocol of San Salvador) (1988).

Organisation of American States (OAS),

https://www.oas.org/juridico/english/treaties/a-52.html

Antigua and Barbuda Agenda for Small Island Developing States: A Renewed

Declaration for Resilient Prosperity (ABAS). (2024). Fourth International Conference

on Small Island Developing States. United Nations General Assembly A/78/L.80,

https://docs.un.org/en/A/78/L.80

Bennett, Nathan J., Morgera, Elisa and Boyd David (2024). 'The Human Right to a

Clean, Healthy and Sustainable Ocean' 3 (1) Npj Ocean Sustainability 19 – 20

Chan, Nicholas (2018). " "Large Ocean States": Sovereignty, Small Islands, and

Marine Protected Areas in Global Oceans Governance' 24(4), Global Governance: A

Review of Multilateralism and International Organizations 537-555

Charter of Civil Society for the Caribbean Community (CARICOM Charter for Civil

Society) (1997). Caribbean Community (CARICOM),

https://caricom.org/documents/charter-of-civil-society/

- Convention for the Protection and Development of the Marine Environment of the Wider Caribbean Region (Cartagena Convention) (1983). United Nations Environment Programme, Regional Seas Programme, https://www.unep.org/cep/cartagena-convention
- Desierto, Diane (2024). "Stringent Due Diligence", Duties of Cooperation and
 Assistance to Climate Vulnerable States, and the Selective Integration of External
 Rules in the ITLOS Advisory Opinion on Climate Change and International Law'
 (EJIL:Talk!, 3 June 2024), https://www.ejiltalk.org/stringent-due-diligence-duties-of-cooperation-and-assistance-to-climate-vulnerable-states-and-the-selective-integration-of-external-rules-in-the-itlos-advisory-opinion-on-climate-change-and-inte/
- Frazão Santos, Catarina, et al. (2022). 'A Sustainable Ocean For All' 1 (1) npj Ocean
 Sustainability 2
- Heileman, Sherry (ed.) (2005). Caribbean Environmental Outlook (Nairobi: UNEP/CARICOM/The UWI),
 https://wedocs.unep.org/bitstream/handle/20.500.11822/9376/Caribbean_Environment_Outlook2004GEO_CarribeanEnvironmentOutlook_2004.pdf.pdf?sequence=3&%3B
- Hinds, Kristina (2024). 'Looking Into CARICOM's Soul: The Charter of Civil
 Society' 113 (1) The Round Table, 43-55

isAllowed=

- Hume, Andrew, et al. 'Towards An Ocean-based Large Ocean States Country Classification' (2021) 134 Marine Policy 104766 et
- Lancaster, Alana Malinde S.N. and St. George, Jill (2015). 'The Organisation of
 Eastern Caribbean States' in Odello, Marco and Seatzu, Francesco, Latin American
 and Caribbean International Institutional Law, 231-250

- Lancaster, Alana Malinde S.N. Lancaster (2024). 'Full Seas, Floods & Eamp; Fortunes? Fathoming The Impact of the ITLOS Advisory Opinion to the Future of Climate Justice for Climate Vulnerable Populations in Large Ocean States' in Ezio Costa Costa Cordella and Pilar Moraga Sariego (eds.), State Responsibilities in the Climate Crisis: Legal Standards and Global Litigation (Valencia: Tirant Lo Blanch,),https://uchile.cl/dam/jcr: 147d8c15-7f0f-440c-bf03-6093362d8d7a/State%20Responsibilities%20in%20the%20Climate%20Crisis%20202 4.pdf
- Lancaster, Alana Malinde S.N. Lancaster (2025). 'Defending the Defenders? The
 Mussington Case, Rio Principle 10 Rights & Defending the Defenders? The
 Mussington Case, Rio Principle 10 Rights & Defending the Defenders? The
 Mussington Case, Rio Principle 10 Rights & Defending the Defenders? The
 Mussington Case, Rio Principle 10 Rights & Defending the Defenders? The
 Mussington Case, Rio Principle 10 Rights & Defending the Defenders? The
 Mussington Case, Rio Principle 10 Rights & Defending the Defenders? The
 Mussington Case, Rio Principle 10 Rights & Defending the Defenders? The
 Mussington Case, Rio Principle 10 Rights & Defending the Defenders? The
 Mussington Case, Rio Principle 10 Rights & Defending the Defenders? The
 Mussington Case, Rio Principle 10 Rights & Defending the Defenders? The
 Mussington Case, Rio Principle 10 Rights & Defending the Defenders? The
 Mussington Case, Rio Principle 10 Rights & Defending the Defenders? The
 Mussington Case, Rio Principle 10 Rights & Defenders & Defe
- Lancaster, Alana Malinde S.N. (2025 forthcoming). 'Between the Devil & Devil & Deep Blue Sea: Can Ridge- to-Reef Initiatives & Deep Blue Sea: Can Ridge- to-Reef
- Lancaster, Alana Malinde S.N. and Mugadza, Alois A. (2025 forthcoming). 'A
 Sword or A Ploughshare? Environmental Access Rights, Environmental Defenders
 & the Exploitation of Guyana's Natural Resources: Some Thoughts on Ramon
 Gaskin v Minister of Natural Resources & (3) The UWI St. Augustine
 Law Journal
- Lancaster, Alana Malinde S.N. and Mugadza, Alois A. (2025 forthcoming).
 'Environmental Defenders, Safeguarding Environmental Democracy & Environmental & Env

- Creativity in the Caribbean: An Assessment of the Past Innovations, Present Approaches & Earp; Future Trends' Caribbean Law Review
- Morgera, Elisa, et. al. (2023). 'Ocean-based Climate Action and Human Rights
 Implications under the International Climate Change Regime. 38 (3) The International
 Journal of Marine and Coastal Law, 411-446
- Port of Spain Accord on the Management and Conservation of the Caribbean Environment (1989), Caribbean Community (CARICOM),
 https://brill.com/view/journals/ijec/5/1-4/article-p398 65.xml
- Regional Agreement on Access to Information, Public Participation and Justice in
 Environmental Matters in Latin America and the Caribbean (Escazú Agreement)
 (2018). United Nations Economic Commission for Latin America and the Caribbean
 (ECLAC), https://www.cepal.org/en/escazuagreement
- Revised Treaty of Basseterre Establishing the Organisation of Eastern Caribbean
 States. Organisation of Eastern Caribbean States (2011). Organisation of Eastern
 Caribbean States (OECS), https://oecs.int/en/our-work/knowledge/library/legal/revised-treaty-of-basseterre
- Revised Treaty of Chaguaramas Establishing the Caribbean Community, including the CARICOM Community, Single Market and Economy. Caribbean Community (CARICOM) (2001), https://caricom.org/documents/4906-revised_treaty-text.pdf
- United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea (UNCLOS) (1982). United
 Nations,https://www.un.org/depts/los/convention_agreements/texts/unclos/unclos_e.p
 df
- CARICOM (n.d.). 'The West Indies Federation' Caribbean Community (CARICOM),
 https://caricom.org/the-west-indies-federation/

13. SUSTAINABILITY AND THE DYNAMICS OF MICROCLIMATE CHANGE IN

COASTAL ECOSYSTEMS

Yosafat Harvanto²⁴

Meteorological, Climatological and Geophysical Agency, Indonesia

yosafat.haryanto@stmkg.ac.id

INTRODUCTION

Coastal ecosystems are dynamic and complex environments which play an important role in

supporting biodiversity and providing essential ecosystem services.

Microclimates, which refer to localized climate conditions, have a significant impact on these

ecosystems, influencing vegetation, temperature, humidity, and wildlife habitats.

Understanding the role of microclimates in coastal ecosystems is essential for developing

effective conservation and adaptation strategies to mitigate the impacts of climate change

MICROCLIMATE CHANGE IN COASTAL ECOSYSTEMS

Coastal areas are located at the transition between land and sea and are influenced by processes

that occur on land, in freshwater and in marine waters. Coastal areas are the boundary between

two or more communities with a high diversity of natural resources and serve to provide

environmental services such as recreation, tourism, fisheries and transportation. Coastal

ecosystems are complex and dynamic environments that are strongly influenced by

microclimatic conditions. These coastal areas, which include sandy beaches, dunes and salt

marshes, are shaped by a variety of physical factors such as sediment transport, wind patterns,

²⁴ PhD-Associate Professor at Meteorological Climatological and Geophysical Agency, Indonesia

temperature and rainfall. Interactions between these environmental variables and the biotic

components of the ecosystem, such as vegetation and marine life, create a unique microclimate

that is critical to the overall function and resilience of the coastal environment.

Microclimate has an important role in coastal ecosystems because it affects various aspects of

the environment and the lives of organisms living in the region. Microclimate or environmental

climate factors play a role in the comfort level of an environment (Abraham & Ariffin, 2020;

Hermawan et al., 2018).

According to Noor et al. (2018), comfort is a term used to express the influence of the state of

the physical environment of the atmosphere or climate on humans, plants, and animals

(Prasetyo, 2012). Human activities can affect the state of the microclimate in coastal

ecosystems.

The condition of climatic elements such as temperature, humidity, wind, and sunlight intensity

can affect the behavior and metabolism that takes place in living things, and vice versa, the

existence of these living things can affect the condition of the surrounding microclimate. So it

can be said that there is a reciprocal relationship between the microclimate and the living things

around it.

HERE ARE SOME OF THE MAIN ROLES OF MICROCLIMATE IN COASTAL

ECOSYSTEMS:

Influence on Vegetation

Microclimates influence the type and distribution of coastal vegetation, such as mangroves,

seagrass beds and other coastal vegetation. Locally varying temperature, humidity, wind and

sunlight intensity can determine the plant species that can grow and thrive in a given area.

Microclimate impacts on environmental quality and the lives of coastal communities. Changes

in microclimate can affect air temperature and humidity around mangrove forests and help

reduce coastal erosion and abrasion that can occur due to climate change and extreme weather.

As a Temperature Regulator

Microclimates help regulate local temperatures in coastal ecosystems. Coastal vegetation such

as mangroves can provide shade, reduce extreme temperature fluctuations, and improve

thermal comfort conditions, creating more stable conditions for biodiversity and ecosystem

balance.

Maintaining Air Humidity and Water Cycle

Micro air humidity in coastal areas is influenced by vegetation and proximity to the ocean water

cycle. Mangroves and other coastal vegetation play an important role in regulating soil

moisture and the surrounding air, which in turn affects ecosystem processes such as carbon

sequestration, organic decomposition and nutrient availability.

Protection against Coastal Erosion and Abrasion

Erosion is the erosion or loss of part of the land from one place due to uplift to another place,

caused by ice, wind, or water movement. An avalanche event that occurs naturally or due to

irresponsible human actions, while abrasion is the process of eroding hard materials or rocks

such as rock cliffs accompanied by landslides caused by sea waves.

Coastal vegetation influenced by microclimate, such as mangrove roots, can help stabilize soil

and prevent coastal erosion and can withstand seawater waves as protection against coastal

abrasion. In addition, microclimates are more stable if winds move regularly and are not too

strong, which can help reduce the risk of soil erosion.

Creating Habitat and Biodiversity

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

Microclimates create a variety of microhabitats in coastal ecosystems, which support species

diversity. Microconditions such as air humidity, temperature, wind and light availability vary

in coastal areas, creating ideal habitats for a diversity of organisms to grow and thrive.

THREATS FACED BY COASTAL AREAS DUE TO MICROCLIMATE CHANGE

Microclimate change refers to climate change on a global scale that has an impact on the local

or micro scale so that it can pose various threats to coastal areas. Here are some of the main

threats faced by coastal areas due to microclimate change, including:

Sea Level Rise:

Sea level rise refers to the gradual increase in global average sea level over time. This

phenomenon is mainly caused by two main factors: thermal expansion and melting of ice sheets

and glaciers.

As the global Sea Surface Temperature (SST) continues to rise due to human-induced climate

change, the world's oceans absorb more heat, causing water to expand and sea levels to rise. In

addition, melting ice sheets and glaciers, particularly in polar regions such as Antarctica and

Greenland, contribute significantly to sea level rise.

The impacts of sea level rise are far-reaching and pose serious threats to coastal communities,

ecosystems and infrastructure. Low-lying areas are particularly vulnerable to flooding and

erosion, putting millions of people at risk of displacement.

In addition to the immediate impacts on human populations, sea level rise also has long-term

implications for biodiversity and ecosystems. Coastal habitats such as mangroves, salt marshes

and coral reefs are at risk of submergence, leading to the loss of important habitats for marine

species. Coastal cities and communities around the world are already feeling the impacts of sea

level rise, which is occurring more and more frequently. Sea level rise can cause, among other

things:

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

Coastal Erosion and Abrasion:

Rising sea levels can accelerate erosion and abrasion of coastal areas, eroding or retreating

coastlines and reducing land abrasion:

- Coastal Flooding:

Low-lying coastal areas are subject to more frequent flooding that threatens infrastructure,

residential areas and local ecosystems.

Changes in Weather Patterns:

Changes in weather patterns as a result of global climate change will impact coastal areas and

can cause extreme weather, such as:

- Storms and Tropical Cyclones:

Increased frequency and intensity of storms and tropical cyclones can cause physical damage

to infrastructure areas and coastal ecosystems, as well as an increase in the speed of ocean

currents that have an impact on changes in fishing grounds for certain fish.

- High Intensity Rainfall:

Changes in rainfall patterns with high intensity can cause flash floods, affecting water quality

and the health of coastal communities.

Changes in Sea Water Temperature:

Changes in seawater temperature cause several significant impacts on the marine and terrestrial

environment, such as:

- Coral Reef Bleaching:

Rising sea temperatures can cause coral reef bleaching, threatening marine biodiversity and the

tourism industry that depends on coral reef ecosystems.

- Changes in Marine Ecosystems:

Marine species will migrate or become extinct due to temperature changes, disrupting food

chains and local ecosystems.

- Increased Ocean Acidity:

Increased seawater temperatures lead to increased ocean acidity as the ocean already absorbs

90% of the excess heat created in the climate system. As a result, hotter water temperatures

make mixing of water layers more difficult. In addition, 20 to 30 percent of carbon dioxide

emitted by human activities is absorbed by the ocean, which can inhibit the growth of shellfish,

various fish species, coral reefs and other biodiversity.

Saltwater Intrusion:

Saltwater intrusion can occur in addition to climate change; it is also caused by various human

activities and natural factors that affect the balance of groundwater and the sea. Saltwater

intrusion results in negative impacts on the environment and coastal communities, including

- Freshwater Contamination:

Sea level rise can cause saltwater to seep into freshwater aquifers and reduce the quality and

availability of drinking water.

- Affected Agriculture:

Salinization of agricultural land can reduce agricultural productivity in coastal areas.

- Reduced Soil Fertility:

Seawater intrusion can reduce soil fertility, making the soil no longer effectively usable for

agriculture.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

- Building Damage:

Brackish well water can cause damage to buildings, such as damage to water pipes and other

buildings made of materials that are not resistant to salt water.

- Health Problems:

Freshwater sources becoming brackish can lead to health problems, such as diseases caused by

high salt concentrations in the water.

- Effects on Ecosystems:

Seawater intrusion can disrupt ecosystems, such as changes in biota composition and

ecosystem structure, which can impact the balance of the environment.

1. Coastal Ecosystem Damage:

Damage to coastal ecosystems will negatively impact the following:

- Habitat Loss:

Mangroves, vegetated lands, seagrass beds and other coastal ecosystems may be damaged or

lost, reducing natural protection against storms, coastal erosion and abrasion.

- Decreased Biodiversity:

Loss of important habitats can lead to population declines of species that depend on coastal

ecosystems.

- Threats occur on some small islands:

Ocean sand mining also endangers small islands by changing the shape of the seabed and the

patterns of ocean currents and waves. Uncontrolled export of marine sand can result in

important changes in coastal structure, such as shoreline retreat. As a result, over a long period

of time, the small islands around the marine sand mine will be submerged.

Socio-Economic Influence:

As a result of the rapid population growth supported by the rapid development of

industrialization activities, land conversion has occurred to damage green areas in coastal areas.

These influences include:

- Settlement Shift:

Coastal residents may be forced to move due to increased risk of tidal flooding, abrasion and

erosion resulting in social and economic displacement.

- Economic Losses:

Industries that depend on coastal ecosystems, such as fisheries and tourism, will suffer major

losses.

Addressing these threats requires comprehensive mitigation and adaptation efforts, including

the development of climate-resilient infrastructure, protection and restoration of coastal

ecosystems, and sustainable management of water resources. In addition, it is important to

increase the awareness and capacity of coastal communities in dealing with the impacts of

microclimate change. vicinity of marine sand mines will be submerged.

Adaptation to Microclimates

Microclimates are localized climates specific to a small area, often influenced by local

geography and environmental conditions. Adaptation to microclimates in coastal areas

involves strategies to adjust to changing local climate conditions. Some adaptation strategies

that can be implemented include:

Climate Resilient Infrastructure Design:

- Building infrastructure that can withstand extreme weather conditions, such as buildings that

can withstand flooding or high winds.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

. Use of Local Vegetation:

- Planting local vegetation that is resistant to specific microclimate conditions to help reduce

erosion and provide habitat for local fauna.

. Extreme Weather Early Warning System:

- Develop an early warning system for extreme weather and changing microclimate conditions.

. Water Management:

- Develop an effective water management system to prevent floods and droughts.

. Livelihood Diversification:

- Encourage coastal communities to develop multiple sources of livelihood other than those

dependent on natural resources that are vulnerable to climate change.

. Sea Level Rise Risk Management:

- Management of sea level rise risk through inundation risk management and vulnerability

analysis to sea level rise, and development of priority programs for adaptation.

.Hazard and Risk Analysis:

- Analysis of hazards and risks associated with climate change in coastal areas, such as sea

level rise, waves and storms, and their impacts on communities and the environment.

.Adaptive Capacity Development

- Development of community adaptive capacity through the development of social networks,

human capital, and institutions, as well as the development of technology that suits the

conditions of coastal areas.

SYNERGY **BETWEEN** CONSERVATION AND **ADAPTATION** TO

MICROCLIMATE IN COASTAL AREAS

An integrated approach that aims to protect biodiversity and ecosystems while adapting to

climate change at the local scale.

Conservation focuses on preserving ecosystems and species, while microclimate adaptation

aims to adapt local conditions to specific climate changes. Coastal conservation and

microclimate adaptation complement and support each other.

Conservation of healthy coastal ecosystems can increase resilience to microclimate change,

while microclimate adaptation can strengthen conservation efforts by addressing specific local

conditions.

Overall, an integrated approach that combines coastal conservation and microclimate

adaptation is key to maintaining the sustainability of coastal ecosystems and the well-being of

people living in these areas.

CONCLUSION

In conclusion, microclimates play a vital role in coastal ecosystems, influencing vegetation,

temperature, humidity, and wildlife habitats. However, microclimate change poses significant

threats to these ecosystems, including sea level rise, changes in weather patterns, and saltwater

intrusion.

To address these challenges, comprehensive mitigation and adaptation efforts are necessary,

including climate-resilient infrastructure design, use of local vegetation, and livelihood

diversification. An integrated approach that combines coastal conservation and microclimate

adaptation is crucial for maintaining the sustainability of coastal ecosystems and the well-being

of people living in these areas. By working together to protect and preserve these ecosystems,

we can ensure the long-term health and resilience of our planet's coastal environments.

REFERENCE

- Abraham, R. Y., & Ariffin. (2020). Analisis Tingkat Kenyamanan Lingkungan di Universitas Brawijaya Kota Malang. Journal of Agricultural Science, 5(2), 153–160.
- Brockhaus, M., Obidzinski, K., Dermawan, A., Laumonier, Y., & Luttrell, C. (2012).
 An overview of forest and land allocation policies in Indonesia: Is the current framework sufficient to meet the needs of REDD+? Forest Policy and Economics, 18, 30-37.
- Geiger, R. (1965). Iklim di Dekat Permukaan Tanah. Cambridge (MA): Pers Universitas Harvard.
- Hermawan, Prianto, E., & Setyowati, E. (2018). *Studi Lapangan Variabel*. Jurnal Geografi, 7, 1–12.
- Ketchum, (1972). GESAMP 2001. Reports and Studies. A Sea of Trouble. Coordination
 Office of the Global Programme of Action for The Protection of The Marine
 Environment from Land and Based Activities (UNEP). The Hague Division of
 Environmental Convention (UNEP)- Nairobi.
- Prasetyo, A. T. (2012). Pengaruh Ruang Terbuka Hijau (RTH) terhadap iklim mikro di Kota Pasuruan.
- Rani, S. T., Yudha, I. G., Caesario, R., & Mahardika, S. A. H. (2022). Status keberlanjutan pengelolaan ekosistem mangrove di Kabupaten Tangerang.
 AQUACOASTMARINE: Journal of Aquatic and Fisheries Sciences, 1(1), 7-15.
- Resosudarmo, I. A. P., Admadja, S., Ekaputri, A. D., Intarini, D. Y., & Indriatmoko, Y.
 (2014). Does tenure security lead to REDD+ project effectiveness? Reflections from five emerging sites in Indonesia. World Development, 55, 68-83.
- Swanson, FJ, Kratz, TK, Kain, N., Woodmansee, RG. (1988). *Efek bentuk lahan terhadap pola dan proses ekosistem*. Biosains, 38: 92 98.

14. PARTICIPATORY RIGHTS OF COASTAL COMMUNITIES IN WIND ENERGY

DEVELOPMENT ON THE OCEAN

Abdulswamadu Ssebayigga²⁵

Islamic University in Uganda

ssebayigga3@gmail.com

INTRODUCTION

Wind energy is the energy obtained from the wind. It is one of the oldest energy sources

exploited by humans and today is the most established and efficient renewable energy source.

The academic term for wind power, 'eolic energy' is derived from the name of the Greek

mythological figure, Aeolus, the keeper of the winds (ACCIONA, 2020).

Wind power consists of converting the energy produced by the movement of wind

<u>turbine</u> blades driven by the wind into electrical energy. Wind energy is a source of renewable

energy. It does not contaminate; it is inexhaustible and reduces the use of fossil fuels, which

are the origin of greenhouse gases that cause global warming.

In addition, wind energy is a "native" energy because it is available, practicable power

everywhere on the planet, which contributes to reducing energy imports and to creating wealth

and local employment. For these reasons, producing electricity through wind energy and its

efficient use contributes to sustainable development (ACCIONA, 2020). It is the most efficient

²⁵ Lecturer, Faculty of Law, Islamic University in Uganda, Advocate of the Hight Court

of Uganda and Country Director and Head of Environmental Law Section, African Rural

Law Initiative; email: ssebayigga3@gmail.com

technology to produce energy in a safe and environmentally sustainable manner: it is zero

emissions, local, inexhaustible, competitive, and it creates wealth and jobs.

The installation and operation of offshore wind turbines are regulated in both national and

international law. The relevant international legal framework is UNCLOS (United Nations

Convention on the Law of the Sea), which regulates the rights and responsibilities of the States

in regard to the use of the oceans (United Nations, 1982). The maritime zone in which the

offshore wind turbines are located determines which regulatory rules apply.

In the territorial waters (up to 12 nautical miles from the baseline of the coast), the coastal State

has full sovereignty, and therefore, the regulation of offshore wind turbines is fully under

national jurisdiction.

The exclusive economic zone (up to 200 nautical miles off the baseline) is not part of the State's

territory but is subject to the coastal State's exclusive jurisdiction and control for selected

purposes, one of which is the production of energy from winds.

This means that within this zone, the coastal State has the right to install and operate offshore

wind farms and to establish safety zones around them that must be respected by all ships, as

long as due notice of the installation has been given. Also, neither installations nor safety zones

can interfere with sea lanes that are considered essential for international navigation (United

Nations, 1982).

Beyond the exclusive economic zones are the high seas, or the <u>international waters</u>. Within this

zone the purpose of producing energy is not explicitly mentioned as a high seas freedom, and

the legal status of offshore wind facilities is therefore unclear. It has been argued that the

uncertainty of the legal status of offshore wind facilities on the high seas could become an

object of interstate disputes over the rights of use. As a solution, it has been suggested that

offshore wind facilities could be incorporated as a high seas freedom by being considered as

ships or artificial islands, installations and structures (United Nations, 1982).

As of 2020, energy generation from offshore winds in deep waters is not yet technically

achievable due to challenges associated with greater depths (IEA, 2019). Nevertheless,

advancements in floating wind turbine technology represent progress toward enabling

deepwater wind energy projects.

There is a perspective emphasizing the necessity of linking community benefits to wind energy

initiatives, especially large-scale commercial developments, to promote justice and equity for

coastal communities.

Recognizing the risks of distributive injustice—such as environmental harm and

disproportionate effects on vulnerable regions—can guide efforts toward more inclusive and

sustainable development that respects the rights and interests of coastal populations. This view

does not imply that all wind farm projects cause harm, nor that all societal groups perceive

wind farms negatively.

Additionally, it is not a directive to change current siting practices for these developments

(IEA, 2019). Rather, the conclusion is that acknowledging the justice aspects of renewable

energy siting is crucial, as low-carbon development can produce uneven social and economic

impacts.

Furthermore, justice provides a stronger foundation for offering community benefits than

framing them merely as tools to gain social acceptance. Treating benefits as incentives risks

granting fewer advantages to communities that readily accept projects, despite evidence that

support is often higher in disadvantaged areas (Van der Horst & Toke, 2010). Viewing

community benefits as a matter of justice transforms them into social obligations rather than

optional developer concessions. This perspective also more accurately reflects the limited

influence of host communities, especially as planning and policy frameworks increasingly

prioritize large renewable energy projects and reduce the legitimate scope for local opposition

(Department for Energy and Climate Change [DECC], 2011).

Energy companies regularly extol the virtues of fostering positive relations with the

communities around their projects, and providing community benefits helps to demonstrate

this good neighbourliness. This study does not dispute the virtue of good relations between

companies and their surrounding communities but questions whether this places the provision

of community benefits on a sufficiently firm footing.

Moreover, literature suggests that the obligations of environmental citizenship follow not

simply from being part of a community but from a responsibility to address the harms caused

(Cowell, Bristow, & Munday, 2011). This leads to a rather different imperative for community

benefits.

To establish the relevance of intra-generational distributive justice, one could start by looking

at public responses to wind energy. Researchers regularly find opponents of wind-power

projects expressing their concerns in the language of injustice, claiming that wind energy

companies are exploiting 'their environment', causing adverse effects, while profits are low

elsewhere (Gross, 2007).

WIND ENERGY DEVELOPMENT ON THE OCEAN

As human populations increase, so does the requirement to meet the need for sustainable energy

and food production whilst tackling global challenges such as poverty, inequality and climate

change (High Level Panel of Experts on World Food Security, 2014). Two industries which

have been identified as contributing to solving these complex issues are the Marine Renewable

Energy (MRE) and aquaculture sectors (European Commission, 2020). The MRE industry is

made up of wind, wave, and tidal electricity generators, with wind technologies currently the

ne Ocean. Sustaining What Sustains Os

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

most developed. In recent years, the offshore wind sector has experienced high levels of

growth, with many countries looking to it as a significant contributor to their energy mixes. In

general, public attitudes also support a movement away from fossil fuels for energy production

(Olson-Hazboun, Howe, & Leiserowitz, 2018).

Offshore wind power or offshore wind energy is the generation of electricity through wind

farms in bodies of water, usually at sea. There are higher wind speeds offshore than on land,

so offshore farms generate more electricity per amount of capacity installed (Madsen &

Krogsgaard, 2010). Offshore wind farms are also less controversial than those on land, as they

have less impact on people and the landscape.

Unlike the typical use of the term "offshore" in the marine industry, offshore wind

power includes inshore water areas such as lakes, fjords and sheltered coastal areas as well as

deeper-water areas. Most offshore wind farms employ fixed-foundation wind turbines in

relatively shallow water. As of 2020, floating wind turbines for deeper waters were in the early

phase of development and deployment.

As of 2020, the total worldwide offshore wind power nameplate capacity was

35.3 gigawatts (GW) (Global Wind Energy Council. 2021). The United

Kingdom (29%), China (28%) and Germany (22%) account for more than 75% of the global

installed capacity.

The 1.2 GW Hornsea Project One in the United Kingdom was the world's largest offshore wind

farm. (4C Offshore, n.d.) Other projects in the planning stage include <u>Dogger Bank</u> in the

United Kingdom at 4.8 GW and Greater Changhua in Taiwan at 2.4 GW (reNEWS, 2017).

The cost of offshore has historically been higher than that of onshore (U.S. Energy Information

Administration [EIA], 2010), but costs decreased to \$78/MWh in 2019 (Lee, 2019). Offshore

wind power in Europe became price-competitive with conventional power sources in

2017. Offshore wind generation grew at over 30 percent per year in the 2010s. As of 2020,

offshore wind power had become a significant part of northern Europe's power generation,

though it remained less than 1 percent of overall world electricity generation (Reed, 2020).

A big advantage of offshore wind power compared to onshore wind power is the

higher capacity factor, meaning that an installation of given nameplate capacity will produce

more electricity at a site with more consistent and stronger wind, which is usually found

offshore and only at very few specific

WIND ENERGY DEVELOPMENT AND OCEAN GOVERNANCE

At the forefront of public participation and ocean governance is the Aarhus Convention (United

Nations Economic Commission for Europe [UNECE], 1998); although it presently applies

primarily to the region of Europe, it has global significance for the promotion of environmental

governance.

The Convention focuses on the need for civil participation in environmental issues, as well as

on the importance of access to environmental information held by the government and its

public authorities.

Aarhus goes further than previous international conventions in providing explicit linkages

between environmental rights and human rights. Commencing with the preamble, it states in

the 7th and 8th preambular paragraphs:

"Recognising also that every person has the right to live in an environment adequate to his or

health and well-being and the duty, both individually and in association with others, to protect

and improve the environment for the benefit of present and future generations,"

"Considering that, to be able to assert this right and observe this duty, citizens must have

access to information, be entitled to participate in decision-making and have access to justice

in environmental matters, and acknowledging in this regard that citizens may need assistance

in order to exercise their rights."

The Convention also explicitly deals with governmental accountability, as it grants the public

rights of access to information and imposes obligations on public authorities to provide this

information. Access to environmental information leads to a well-informed public, equipped

to question the actions of the government.

These factors can then lead to more accountable environmental decision-making and greater

potential for environmental justice. Article 4 outlines when access to information can be

denied, i.e., when the public authority does not have the information requested, when it is

unreasonable to provide the information, and when confidentiality is in the public interest (e.g.,

intelligence or national security information). Moreover, information can be refused if

disclosure will adversely affect factors such as the course of justice and intellectual property

rights.

At the first Meeting of the Parties to the Convention, the Parties recognized that the revolution

in electronic information technology is essential to the promotion of environmental

governance.

The Meeting's declaration called on the Parties to make the government's environmental

information progressively available in electronic format, yet to be kept under frequent review

(Meeting of the Parties to the Convention on Access to Information, Public Participation in

Decision-making and Access to Justice in Environmental Matters, 2002). The Meeting of the

Parties stressed that the Convention was largely about building partnerships between an

empowered civil society and the government, and that the public had responsibility for

sustainable development too. It was stated

"The engagement of the public is vital for creating an environmentally sustainable future.

Governments alone cannot solve the major ecological problems of our time. Only through

building partnerships within a well-informed and empowered civil society, within the

framework of good governance and respect for human rights, can this challenge be met."

The Aarhus Convention is a clear advance in the area of environmental governance. It is an

instrument that is being considered for its merits, not only by European countries but also by

many countries around the world.

The Aarhus Convention presents us with the type of model for environmental governance

which is one that implements civil empowerment, through access to information and resources;

and through participation by a variety of stakeholders, including civil society and indigenous

groups (United Nations Economic Commission for Europe [UNECE], 1998).

PARTICIPATORY RIGHTS OF COASTAL COMMUNITIES

Achieving real public participation depends to a large extent upon States party to international

agreements transforming their written intentions into acceptable practice. A State is likely to

be party to a range of treaties containing relevant yet differing requirements and may also be

influenced by non-state stakeholders, including international financial institutions (IFIs) and

civil society. In the absence of a single system of rules, this can create confusion in the

determination of State practice.

For decades, social scientists have developed multidimensional understandings of host

community acceptance of renewable power infrastructure that emphasize place attachment,

fairness of siting process, ownership models, and economic benefits (Bell, Gray, & Haggett,

2005).

There is a support paradox in the public's position on wind energy. People theoretically support

wind energy, but may still oppose specific projects. One explanation for this paradox is the

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

existence of two support position categories: 'qualified supporters' and 'unqualified

opponents'.

Qualified supporters support wind energy, but only under specific circumstances or with

caveats, and their opinions are likely influenced by ideology or impressions. Plans for a local

project may trigger opposition in 'qualified supporters' because of the specific conditions that

influence their support. On the other hand, 'unqualified opponents' oppose local wind energy

projects regardless of potential benefits or efforts to mitigate potential negative impacts.

Perceived procedural fairness and social trust are key to gaining local support or acceptance of

wind energy projects. In planning and environmental management contexts, government

agencies and developers use public participatory processes to increase stakeholder support,

hoping to improve policy or project outcomes; however, the success of participatory processes

heavily depends on understanding the power dynamics of a given context, participant values,

the way participants construct knowledge, and the types of knowledge they consider valid.

Effective stakeholder engagement in a natural resource management and land development

context requires the correct identification of stakeholders, including their intention to influence

outcomes and the identification and comprehension of issues that are salient to them (Dwyer

& Bidwell, 2019).

INTERNATIONAL LAW PERSPECTIVE

The idea of individual participation in international environmental lawmaking is premised on

the statement in Principle 10 of the Rio Declaration, which reads that "environmental issues

are best handled with the participation of all concerned citizens, at the relevant level." (United

Nations, 1992). The participatory norms embodied in Principle 10 of the Rio Declaration, more

than any other aspect of international environmental law, challenge traditional ideas and limits

of both international law and municipal law. The inward bearing of these international

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

participatory norms has the potential to impinge upon fundamental aspects of the state,

including state secrecy, legal procedure, public administration, and even the limits of the very

form of municipal governance itself (Anton, 1993).

Furthermore, public participation may also lead to decisions that are better for the environment,

protecting the rights of people not to have their health, communities, or natural areas degraded

or destroyed (Kravchenko & Bonine, 2008). The public can bring expertise and knowledge to

a decision-making process. Public experts may not only criticize mistakes or see negative sides

of a plan or program, but also suggest good alternative solutions.

It seems that decisions about environmental protection formally integrate the views of the

public. Generally, government decisions to set environmental standards for specific types of

pollution, to permit significant environmentally damaging activities, or to preserve natural

resources are made only after the impending decision has been formally and publicly

announced. Usually, the public has been given the opportunity to influence the decision through

written comments or hearings.

In many countries citizens may challenge government decisions affecting the environment in

court or before administrative bodies. These citizen lawsuits have become an integral and

essential component of environmental decision-making. The remaining sections of this article

will look at the public participation elements in the Declaration on the Rights of Indigenous

People and the Aarhus Convention.

In the perspective of the United Nations Convention on the Law of the Sea (UNCLOS)

(Nandan, Rosenne, & Grandy, 1993), the question of which legal regime applies to offshore

wind-energy exploitation essentially depends on the location of wind farm installations.

UNCLOS is a multinational treaty defining and codifying the law of the sea. Most of the

development in installations for wind-energy production is likely to happen in offshore waters

for at least two reasons.

First, because winds are stronger and more stable out at sea than close to land, and installations

placed far offshore can be larger and produce more energy. Second, because it is believed that

offshore wind farms would cause less concern among neighboring people, as the blades of the

turbines would not be seen and would not be heard from shore. This, of course, does not

eliminate the risks of adverse impacts that wind farms may have on marine biodiversity and

habitats.

In Part V of UNCLOS the coastal State has sovereign rights and jurisdiction in the area of the

sea which allows it to explore and exploit, conserve and manage the natural resources, whether

living or non-living, and with regard to other activities for the economic exploitation and

exploration of the zone.

Article 56 of the UNLOS is very clear that in the exclusive economic zone, the coastal State

has: sovereign rights for the purpose of exploring and exploiting, conserving and managing the

natural resources, whether living or non-living, of the waters superjacent to the seabed and of

the seabed and its subsoil, and with regard to other activities for the economic exploitation and

exploration of the zone, such as the production of energy from the water, currents and winds;

and this jurisdiction extends to rights to the establishment and use of artificial islands,

installations and structures; marine scientific research; the protection and preservation of the

marine environment; And other rights and duties as provided for in this Convention.

Unfortunately, the Black Sea Convention, or the Bucharest Convention on the Protection of

the Black Sea Against Pollution, signed April 21, 1992 (in force 1994), and the Nairobi-East

African Coastal Convention for the Protection, Management and Development of the Marine

and Coastal Environment of the Eastern African Region Nairobi, June 21, 1985, both contain

no obligations regarding public participation (Woodhouse, 2003).

AFRICAN UNION PERSPECTIVE

Africa arguably has the largest renewable energy resources of any continent. Sunlight is

abundantly available everywhere, while other types of resources are more plentiful in some

countries and regions than in others – such as geothermal along the Rift Valley in East Africa

or wind power in the Horn of Africa and various coastal areas (KfW Development Bank,

Deutsche Gesellschaft für Internationale Zusammenarbeit [GIZ], & IRENA, 2021).

Africa has a substantial energy potential from wind, particularly in the coastal regions, such as

Northern Africa, Eastern Africa, and Southern Africa – since these regions have generally

better wind resources.

The analysis of energy transitions of developed countries has been well documented (Cherp,

Vinichenko, Jewell, Brutschin, & Sovacool, 2018), but less attention has been given to the

analysis of such transitions in developing countries, particularly on the African continent.

Africa faces a serious challenge in fulfilling the global commitments. The continent's rapid

growth trajectories imply a higher volume of emissions, and it is highly unlikely that it will

shelve its developmental aspirations in favour of climate change mitigation objectives.

Notwithstanding the progress made to date on many fronts, significant institutional and

governance challenges remain, constraining the ability of Member States to effectively

formulate and implement policies relating to growth of the relatively new blue economy

concept in Africa alongside with policies in favour of environmental protection and the health

improvement of ecosystems. An effective policy and regulatory framework is needed to secure

investments in sea exploration as well as a sound policy for innovation, transfer of technology

and adaptation to encourage inventors.

This should be in place for strengthening of the institutional capacities of key national and

regional agencies and organizations for the effective implementation of blue economy-related

functions. It would also entail capacity enhancement and incentivization of those entities and

structures that are related to the key sectoral aspects of the blue economy, among others (AU-

IBAR, 2019).

The Convention for Cooperation in the Protection, Management and Development of the

Marine and Coastal Environment of the Atlantic Coast of the West and Central Africa Region

(Abidjan Convention) entered into force in 1984 (United Nations Environment Programme

[UNEP], 1981).

Recognizing the unique ecological characteristics of the marine and coastal areas in the region,

the threats they face, and the urgent need for action, countries in the region convened in 1981

to sign the Convention and its Protocol. Alongside this, they adopted a plan of action aimed at

protecting and developing the marine environment and coastal zones.

The Convention, together with its Protocol on Cooperation in Combating Pollution in the Event

of Emergencies, was signed in 1981. South Africa, initially not a party to the Convention,

applied for accession in 2000 and ratified it in 2002. Angola and Namibia submitted their

instruments of ratification in 2017, and Cape Verde acceded recently in 2019. Currently, the

Convention has 19 Contracting Parties.

The African Convention on the Conservation of Nature and Natural Resources, under Article

17, safeguards the traditional rights of local communities and indigenous knowledge by

stipulating that:

1. Parties must enact legislative and other measures to ensure respect for the traditional

and intellectual property rights of local communities, including farmers' rights, in line

with the Convention's provisions.

2. Access to indigenous knowledge and its utilization require the prior informed consent

of the concerned communities, alongside regulations that recognize their rights and the

appropriate economic value of such knowledge.

3. Parties are obliged to enable active participation of local communities in planning and

managing natural resources they depend on, fostering local incentives for conservation

and sustainable use.

The Abidjan Convention also serves as a regional framework agreement, established to address

the need for a coordinated approach to prevent, reduce, and control pollution of the marine

environment, coastal waters, and related river waters across West, Central, and Southern

Africa.

It facilitates cooperation on issues concerning marine and coastal environments, knowledge

sharing, environmental hazards, pollution control, habitat and biodiversity protection,

sustainable resource use, and other activities potentially detrimental to ecosystem health.

The Convention encourages scientific and technological collaboration, including information

and expertise exchange, to identify and manage environmental challenges.

The Convention's recent Work Programme is structured around strategic priorities reflecting

previous efforts, many of which relate to coastal communities and their participatory rights in

renewable energy development in marine settings. One key component focuses on ecosystem

and habitat assessments, covering areas such as ecosystems and resources, pollution in offshore

zones, Exclusive Economic Zones (EEZ), and coastal areas, as well as social and economic

factors including the valuation of goods and services provided by marine and coastal

environments (United Nations Environment Programme [UNEP], 1981).

CONCLUSION

Offshore and coastal wind power is among the fastest-growing industries, particularly in

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

regions with shallow coastal waters that offer optimal conditions for energy generation.

However, as this industry expands, concerns arise about potential environmental impacts from

installing offshore wind turbines and related infrastructure, such as substations and subsea

cables. These impacts may affect biological, physical, and human environments.

Consequently, coastal communities are empowered through international and regional

environmental legal frameworks to participate in decision-making processes regarding wind

energy management. Public participation is crucial as it incorporates diverse expertise from

various stakeholders. Through such involvement, coastal communities can protect their lands

and natural resources by ensuring their voices influence governmental decisions.

REFERENCES

Acciona. Retrieved from (2021).Integrated Report *2020*.

https://annualreport2020.acciona.com/pdfs/int-report-acciona20.pdf

Cherp, A., Vinichenko, V., Jewell, J., Brutschin, E., & Sovacool, B. (2018). Integrating

technoeconomic, socio-technical and political perspectives on national energy

transitions: a techno-economic framework. Energy Research & Social Science, 37,

175–190. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.erss.2017.09.015

Cowell, R., Bristow, G., & Munday, M. (2011). 'Acceptance, acceptability and

environmental justice – the role of community benefits in wind farm development.'

Journal of Environmental Planning and Management, 54(4), 539–557.

Bell, D., Gray, T., & Haggett, C. (2005). The 'social gap' in wind farm siting decisions:

explanations and policy responses. Environmental Politics, 14, 460-477.

https://doi.org/10.1080/09644010500175833

- DECC (Department for Energy and Climate Change) (2011). *Overarching National Policy*.
- Dwyer, S. & Bidwell, C. (2019). Chains of Trust. *Energy justice, public engagement,* and the first offshore wind farm in the United States.
- Elsner, P., & Suarez, S. (2019). "Renewable energy from the high seas: Geo-spatial modelling of resource potential and legal implications for developing offshore wind projects beyond the national jurisdiction of coastal States." *Energy Policy*, 128, 919–929. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2019.01.064. S2CID 159175808
- Global Wind Report 2021. Global Wind Energy Council. 24 March 2021.
- Gross, C. (2007). 'Community perspectives of wind energy in Australia: the application of a justice and community fairness framework to increase social acceptance.' *Energy Policy*, 35(5), 2727–2736.
- High Level Panel of Experts on World Food Security, "Sustainable fisheries and aquaculture for food security and nutrition," 2014.
- Levelized Cost of New Generation Resources in the Annual Energy Outlook 2011.
 Released 16 December 2010. Report of the US Energy Information Administration
 (EIA) of the U.S. Department of Energy (DOE).
- Madsen, B. & Krogsgaard, M. (2010). Offshore Wind Power.
- Woodhouse, M. (2003). "Is Public Participation a Rule of the Law of International Watercourses." 43 Natural Resources Journal, 137. Available at: https://digitalrepository.unm.edu/nrj/vol43/iss1/6
- Orsted clears Taiwan hurdle. reNEWS Renewable Energy News, 6 December 2017.
 Retrieved 7 December 2017.

- Reed, S. (2020). "A New Weapon Against Climate Change May Float." The New York
 Times, 4 June 2020. Retrieved 10 June 2020.
- Cowell, R., Bristow, G., & Munday, M. (2012). Wind energy and justice for disadvantaged communities. Joseph Rowntree Foundation.
- Olson-Hazboun, S. K., Howe, P. D., & Leiserowitz, A. (2018). "The influence of extractive activities on public support for renewable energy policy." *Energy Policy*, 123, 117–126.
- Statement for Energy (EN-1), London: The Stationery Office.
- Kravchenko, S., & Bonine, J. E. (2008). *Human Rights and the Environment: Cases, Law, and Policy*. Carolina Academic Press, p. 259.
- Van der Horst, D., & Toke, D. (2010). 'Exploring the landscape of wind farm developments: local area characteristics and planning process outcomes in rural England.' Land Use Policy, 27, 214–221.

15. HOLDING INDUSTRIALISED NATIONS ACCOUNTABLE: LEGAL

PATHWAYS FOR CARIBBEAN CLIMATE JUSTICE

Alois Aldridge Mugadza²⁶

The University of the West Indies, Barbados.

alois.mugadza@uwi.edu

INTRODUCTION

The Caribbean region is responsible for less than one per cent (London, J. B., 2004) of global

greenhouse gas emissions. However, the Caribbean region is facing existential threats (Rhiney,

K., & Baptiste, A. K., 2019) from climate change. The impacts of climate change are being

driven by historical and ongoing emissions from developed States.

The consequences of climate change (Adrian Cashman, Mohammad R. Nagdee, 2017) are

manifold, including rising sea levels, hurricanes, and the destruction of biodiversity. The

repercussions of climate change on Caribbean communities are profoundly detrimental to their

social, economic, environmental, and cultural structures.

This raises a critical legal question: How can Caribbean States compel high-emission states to

take responsibility for their disproportionate contribution to these harms? While there is no

simple answer under international law, emerging legal strategies, ranging from climate

litigation to reparations frameworks, offer potential avenues for accountability.

²⁶ Caribbean Environmental Law Unit, Faculty of Law, The University of the West Indies.

Email: alois.mugadza@uwi.edu

This contribution examines the most viable legal mechanisms available to Caribbean States. It

focuses on four key approaches: invoking state responsibility under international

environmental law (such as the no-harm and polluter-pays principles); leveraging human rights

tribunals to link climate inaction to violations of fundamental rights; advocating binding

reforms to the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC. 1992)

and the United Nations Paris Agreement's (UN Paris Agreement, 2015) Loss and Damage

Fund; and advancing claims for climate reparations based on historical ecological debt.

The contribution examines recent legal precedents, ongoing advocacy efforts and sheds light

on the potential and limitations of these tools in addressing the Caribbean's acute vulnerability.

The Caribbean's pursuit of climate justice is pushing the boundaries of international law.

Furthermore, the Caribbean region's efforts are setting a precedent for other Small Island

Developing States (SIDS) that are also vulnerable to climate change in the current era of

planetary crisis.

INTERNATIONAL CLIMATE LAW AND STATE RESPONSIBILITY

1. The Polluter Pays Principle & No-Harm Rule

According to the principles of international environmental law, industrialised States can be

held legally accountable for their disproportionate contribution to climate change in the

Caribbean. The no-harm principle (Brent, K. A., 2017) is a cornerstone of customary

international law, as established in the *United States of America v. Canada*, 1938 (*Trial Smelter*

<u>Arbitration</u>) cases and subsequently adopted in the Report of the United Nations Conference

on Environment and Development (UNCED), 1992, (Rio Declaration., 1992). This principle

obliges states to prevent activities (Jervan, M., 2014) within their jurisdiction from causing

significant transboundary environmental damage.

With regard to the issue of climate change, the 'no harm' principle (Mayer, B., 2016) posits

that states emitting substantial quantities of greenhouse gases may be held legally liable for

any demonstrable harm inflicted upon Caribbean States by their emissions. Caribbean States

have experienced rising sea levels (Stephenson, T. S., & Jones, J. J., 2017), the destruction of

coral reefs (Riegl, B., 2007) and property, and an increase in the intensity and frequency of

extreme weather events.

Furthermore, the 'polluter pays' principle (Khan, M. R., 2015), which is formally recognised

in the UNFCCC framework (Zahar, A., 2020), establishes that states responsible for pollution

should bear the financial consequences. This principle complements the 'no harm' principle.

Together, these principles provide Caribbean States with a normative basis on which to demand

mitigation action and financial compensation from major emitters.

Translating the principles of international environmental law into enforceable obligations is a

significant challenge (Proelss, A., 2010). Despite the considerable advancement of attribution

science, as evidenced by Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) reports and the

Carbon Majors Report, it remains challenging to accurately quantify the contributions of

individual states and corporations to global emissions. Furthermore, these legal frameworks

lack clear mechanisms (Lees, E., 2021) for apportioning liability for climate-related damage.

The absence of robust enforcement (Bodansky, D, 1999) provisions in international

environmental law further complicates efforts to hold parties accountable.

However, Caribbean States could invoke these principles in advisory proceedings before the

International Court of Justice, particularly with regard to climate-related disputes.

Caribbean States could argue that industrialised countries have breached their due diligence

obligations under international law. Furthermore, success would require robust scientific

evidence linking emissions to regional impacts, whilst also navigating the political sensitivities

surrounding climate justice claims against powerful economies.

2. Advisory Opinion from the International Court of Justice

Seeking an advisory opinion (Buszman, Z., 2024) from the International Court of Justice on

climate obligations is one of the most strategically significant ways in which Caribbean States

can clarify the legal responsibilities of industrialised States. This approach has been endorsed

by the European Court of Human Rights' 2024 judgment in the KlimaSeniorinnen v

Switzerland case. The European Court of Human Rights held that States can be held

internationally responsible for violations arising from their contributions to climate change.

For Caribbean States, this process provides a valuable opportunity to show that countries with

high emissions may be in breach of the fundamental principles of international environmental

law. These principles include the 'no harm' rule (McIntyre, O., 2020) and the right to a healthy

environment (Cima, E. (2022).

Although advisory opinions are non-binding (Acquaviva, G, 2024), they carry substantial

moral and political weight. They could potentially catalyse more ambitious climate action and

provide a legal basis for future compensation (Kulick, A, 2025) claims through alternative

channels.

The International Court of Justice's advisory opinion could address several key issues relevant

to the situation in the Caribbean. These may include whether disproportionate historical

emissions constitute a breach of international legal obligations and what reparative measures

may be required. A favourable ruling would strengthen the case for developed states to provide

financial and technical assistance to small island developing states (SIDS), based on the

principles of equity and common but differentiated responsibilities (Rajamani, L., 2000).

Furthermore, such an advisory opinion could influence ongoing cases before regional human

rights bodies and national courts. It would also strengthen the position of Caribbean States in

climate negotiations. However, the International Court of Justice's advisory processes face

significant challenges. These include potential resistance from developed and emitting states,

as well as the Court's historical reluctance to address politically contentious issues.

3. Climate Litigation: Human Rights and Domestic Courts

i. **Human Rights-Based Claims**

A growing number of States are using human rights frameworks (Toussaint, P., & Martinez

Blanco, A., 2020) to hold industrialised countries and their corporations accountable for

climate-related damage. They are capitalising on the growing recognition (Picolotti, R., &

Taillant, J. D. (Eds.)., (2003) that environmental degradation infringes upon fundamental

human rights. For example, they could argue that countries with high emissions which fail to

mitigate climate change are violating the right to life, health and a healthy environment.

These efforts could involve petitioning regional bodies such as the Inter-American Court of

Human Rights. Various court cases have already been used to fight for climate justice in the

Latin America and Caribbean region, including Sacchi v. Argentina case of 2019. In the Sacchi

case, which was brought before the United Nations Committee on the Rights of the Child, it

was affirmed that inaction on climate change may breach states' human rights obligations

towards vulnerable populations. In the Caribbean, where climate change is directly threatening

(Leal-Arcas, R., Faktaufon, M., Ribeaud, R., Brown, R., & Prakash, K., 2021)) access to

freshwater, food security, and housing, climate litigation could legally compel industrialised

States to finance mitigation and adaptation measures rather than offering voluntary aid.

Strategic human rights claims and climate litigation (Elver, H., & Oral, N., 2021) could address

the disproportionate impact of ocean acidification on Caribbean livelihoods and culture.

Claimants in the Caribbean could invoke judicial precedents such as the Inter-American Court

of Human Rights' ruling in *Indigenous Communities Members of the Lhaka Honhat*

Association vs. Argentina case of 2020, which established a link between environmental

damage and indigenous communities' right to their cultural identity. Caribbean States could

present the decline of coral reefs — critical to fisheries, tourism, and coastal protection — as a

matter of environmental and cultural rights.

Despite jurisdictional challenges and existing barriers, such as the cost of litigation, Caribbean

States could collaborate with civil society to file parallel petitions with multiple human rights

bodies. This would create various avenues for cumulative pressure, particularly when bringing

court claims against non-regional states. If a case were to be successful, it could result in

reparations being paid and systemic changes being mandated. Such changes could necessitate

wealthy states revising their inadequate emissions targets in line with human rights compliance

mechanisms. This approach could transform the debate around climate justice into a legally

enforceable imperative, with the vulnerability of Caribbean States forming the evidentiary

cornerstone.

ii. **Transnational Tort Cases**

Caribbean States could use innovative legal arguments to hold corporations liable for climate-

related damage in developed countries' domestic courts (Akhtar, Z., (2021). Caribbean States

could pursue transnational tort litigation (Anderson, M., 2001) against major emitters. Recent

legal precedents could inform this approach, such as the Milieudefensie et al. v. Royal Dutch

Shell plc. (2021) case, in which a Dutch court ordered Royal Dutch Shell to reduce its emissions

by 45% by 2030, which could be a useful starting point. Caribbean States could file negligence

or public nuisance claims against fossil fuel companies in the countries where their

headquarters and country of origin are located.

Such cases could utilise emerging climate attribution science to demonstrate that specific

corporate emissions have measurably contributed to rising sea levels, more intense hurricanes,

and the destruction of Caribbean coral reefs. Although these lawsuits face challenges (Ward,

H. (2000) regarding causation and jurisdictional boundaries. Successful claims could compel

major polluters to set up compensation funds for climate adaptation measures. This would

reinforce the idea that corporations should cover the costs of their carbon-intensive activities.

The strategic advantages of transnational tort litigation are twofold. Firstly, it allows for the

bypassing political obstacles (Anderson, M., 2001) in international climate Secondly, it ensures

that entities responsible for historical emissions can be held directly accountable. Drawing

parallels with the strategies employed in high-profile tobacco (Rabin, Robert L., 2001) and

asbestos (Barnes, J., 2007) litigation. Caribbean States could collaborate with affected

municipalities and civil society groups to file coordinated cases across multiple jurisdictions.

Recent developments in tort law, such as the 2018 Urgenda Foundation v. State of the

Netherlands case, which recognised a 'duty of care' towards populations vulnerable to climate

change, have strengthened the legal basis for such claims.

However, these cases require meticulous documentation of the impacts of climate change and

may be subject to procedural challenges, such as forum non conveniens (Barrett Jr, E. L., 1947)

objections. Nevertheless, transnational tort litigation (Bertram, D., 2022) offers a promising

means of securing financial redress and setting a precedent for holding corporations

accountable for their impact on the climate. Transnational tort litigation can complement state-

level legal strategies in the Caribbean's pursuit of climate justice.

4. Leveraging the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change's Loss

and Damage Fund

The establishment of the Loss and Damage Fund at the Conference of the Parties (COP27) of

the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change was a significant step towards

achieving climate justice. The fund has now been recognised in Article 8 of the United Nations

Paris Agreement. It has been set up to provide financial support to developing countries in

addressing the socio-economic and environmental consequences of the impacts of climate

change. The fund focuses particularly on building the capacity of adaptation measures.

Furthermore, the fund provides financial support to help developing countries recover from

climate-related losses and damages. These losses and damages could result from extreme

weather events or gradual changes such as rising sea levels.

The Loss and Damage Fund could provide Caribbean States with a mechanism to secure

financial redress (Charles, D., 2022) for climate impacts directly tied to the emissions of Annex

I and II developed countries under the UNFCCC. However, the fund's current voluntary

contribution structure and complex access (Lai, M, et al., 2022) procedures risk replicating the

shortcomings of previous climate fina(Lai, M.chanisms, in which vulnerable States

encountered bureaucratic obstacles (Prescod, N., 2022) when attempting to obtain inadequate

compensation.

Caribbean States must advocate for fundamental international reforms that reflect the principle

of historical responsibility. These international reforms should include mandatory

contributions based on cumulative emissions, as well as simplified direct access modalities for

Small Island Developing States (SIDS).

These demands could be anchored in the 'polluter pays' principle and the 'common but

differentiated responsibilities' framework of the UNFCCC. Furthermore, the Caribbean region

could push for an equitable distribution system (Saha, C. K., 2024) that recognises the impact

of the fossil fuel-driven growth of developed States on the region's climate resilience.

Caribbean States could submit detailed claims linking specific climate-related harm and

damage to global temperature increases caused by developed countries, by engaging

strategically (Charles, D., 2022) with the Loss and Damage Fund's mechanisms and

governance. For instance, scientific attribution studies could demonstrate the impact of past

emissions on hurricane damage or the accelerated deterioration of coral reefs (Wolff, N. H, et

al., 2015). Scientific attribution studies could provide a basis for requesting quantified

compensation.

Parallel advocacy efforts should focus on eliminating the political barriers that currently allow

wealthy States to evade their responsibility to make meaningful contributions. One potential

approach would be to form alliances with other vulnerable regions within the Group of 77

(G77) and the African Union.

While the fund alone cannot deliver full reparations, transforming it into a rights-based

mechanism with predictable financing would be a significant step towards accountability. For

the Caribbean region, this would mean shifting from requesting climate aid to demanding

reparative justice (Chapman, A. R., & Ahmed, A. K., 2021) through a legally grounded

framework that recognises the region's disproportionate suffering despite its minimal

contribution to the climate crisis.

5. Reparations and Climate Debt: Legal Foundations for Restorative Justice

The concept of climate reparations (Mohan, P. S., 2025) provides Caribbean States with a

transformative framework for addressing the historical injustices inherent in the climate change

crisis. Moving beyond the traditional paradigm of aid, the concept of climate reparations

demands restorative justice.

Based on the principles of international law and transitional justice, claims for reparations

could quantify the ecological debt (Sharife, K., & Bond, P., 2013) owed by industrialised States

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

185

for centuries of exploiting fossil fuels to enrich their own economies and cause climate impacts

in the Caribbean.

An increasing number of legal scholars (Gromea, J. V., 2025) recognise that the principle of

'common but differentiated responsibilities' (<u>Josephson</u>, P., 2017), as set out in the UNFCCC,

implies reparative obligations for historical emitters, rather than merely providing technical

assistance. The Caribbean States could present the developed States with legally substantiated

claims, reframing climate finance as compensation rather than charity. They could achieve this

by commissioning expert analyses to calculate the financial impact of climate change, ranging

from degraded fisheries to hurricane reconstruction costs.

The reparations argument (Chenier, S., & Tremblay, D., 2025) is particularly compelling in the

context of ocean acidification (Cassotta, S., 2021). Here, Caribbean States could demonstrate

how emissions from developed states have effectively appropriated the region's ecological

capital. Coral reefs (Purcell C & Kearyare M., 2023) are vital for the wellbeing of Caribbean

communities. Caribbean coral reefs provide goods and services worth approximately US\$8

billion through tourism (Bertrand, A, & Hamilton, J., 2024), fisheries and protection of the

coastline.

Furthermore, coastal ecosystems offer social, environmental, and cultural benefits. Therefore,

the destruction of coral reefs constitutes actionable harm that can be traced back to specific

concentrations of atmospheric carbon dioxide. These emission concentrations are primarily

caused by industrialisation in the Global North.

Legal strategies could combine moral arguments (Harrison, J., 2017) with concepts of property

law, asserting that excessive carbon pollution constitutes the unlawful appropriation of

essential marine resources necessary for the cultural and economic survival of the Caribbean.

Caribbean diplomats could leverage these arguments in bilateral negotiations, debt-for-climate

swaps and campaigns to reform the policies of multilateral development banks.

This approach would reinforce ongoing efforts to address loss and damage, providing a solid

legal basis for financial demands firmly rooted in the irrefutable historical record of

exploitation. It would present a legal case for climate justice in the Caribbean, arguing that the

region requires not only future-focused aid, but also restitution for centuries of ecological

plunder.

CONCLUSION: A MULTIFACETED LEGAL FIGHT FOR CLIMATE JUSTICE

To pursue climate accountability, the Caribbean States must deploy various legal strategies in

a coordinated manner that reinforces each strategy as part of a comprehensive justice campaign.

However, no single approach — such as advisory opinions from the International Court of

Justice, human rights litigation, loss and damage claims, or reparations frameworks — can

address the profound inequities of climate change alone.

Pursuing tort litigation successfully can strengthen arguments for reparations and transform the

political landscape of climate finance negotiations. The Caribbean region should continue to

pioneer innovative legal theories, such as quantifying the damage caused by ocean acidification

using ecological economics and applying the concept of ecocide to willful climate destruction.

At the same time, the region should form alliances with other vulnerable states in the Pacific

and Africa to amplify its voice in international forums.

This multifaceted fight is about more than just compensation; it challenges the fundamental

power structures of international law that have long permitted environmental damage to be

inflicted on vulnerable States.

The Caribbean's pioneering role in climate litigation is transforming the global conversation

on this issue. This is evident in the landmark United Nations resolution that called for an

advisory opinion from the International Court of Justice. As attribution science improves and

legal precedents accumulate, the moral and legal case for accountability grows stronger.

The path forward requires persistent legal creativity, sustained regional cooperation through

CARICOM, and strategic partnerships with climate justice movements worldwide. While the

obstacles are formidable, the Caribbean's existential crisis leaves no alternative but to

relentlessly pursue every available legal tool — both to ensure its own survival and to set

important legal precedents that will safeguard vulnerable communities against climate change

in the decades to come. The industrialised world's legal immunity for climate harm must end,

and the Caribbean is demonstrating how this can be achieved.

REFERENCES

Acquaviva, G. (2024). ICJ Advisory Opinions: The Binding Nature of the Content of

Pronouncements under Article 65 of the ICJ Statute. Available at SSRN 5029227.

https://dx.doi.org/10.2139/ssrn.5029227

Adrian Cashman, Mohammad R. Nagdee, (2017). Impacts of Climate Change on

Settlements and Infrastructure in the Coastal and Marine Environments of Caribbean

Small Island Developing States (SIDS). CARIBBEAN MARINE CLIMATE CHANGE

REPORT CARD: SCIENCE REVIEW 2017 Science Review 2017: pp 155-173.

https://ftp.crfm.int/~uwohxjxf/images/11. Settlements and Infrastructure combined.

docx.pdf

Akhtar, Z. (2021). Greenhouse Gas Emissions, "Event Attribution" and Locus Standi in

Foreign Courts. *Environmental* Policy and Law, 50(4-5), 309-323.

https://doi.org/10.3233/EPL-200233

Anderson, M. (2001). Transnational corporations and environmental damage: Is tort

law the answer. Washburn *Lj*, 41, 399. https://heinonline.org/hol-cgi-

bin/get pdf.cgi?handle=hein.journals/wasbur41§ion=30&casa token=um4q0UQ

mEtIAAAAA:MuUPpKiJv1OK0CkD9unTimGicTRFAywHVFg47Muw2EaPrvSlGls
OAsNlgkYo9F8bCxH0Rcs3

 Barnes, J. (2007). Rethinking the Landscape of Tort Reform: Legislative Inertia and Court-Based Tort Reform in the Case of Asbestos. *Justice System Journal*, 28(2), 157–181. https://doi.org/10.1080/0098261X.2007.10767837

Barrett Jr, E. L. (1947). The doctrine of forum non conveniens. *Calif. L. Rev.*, 35, 380.
 https://heinonline.org/hol-cgi-

<u>bin/get_pdf.cgi?handle=hein.journals/calr35§ion=31&casa_token=d4I_w87nbug</u>

<u>AAAAA:myNKoXLoRLbbeJQoNTzTZ-</u>

4MLaBDQOg6cukyCBJZmvlPy2gLCJorv4WxvyaafH n mCWxJuW

Bertram, D. (2022). Environmental justice "light"? Transnational tort litigation in the corporate anthropocene. *German law journal*, 23(5), 738-755.
 https://doi.org/10.1017/glj.2022.45

- Bertrand, A, & Hamilton, J., (2024). Effective Public-Private-Community Partnerships (PPCP) in tourism for the sustainable development of Small Island Developing States (SIDS). In preparation for the SIDS Global Business Network (GBN) Forum 2024 and the 4th International Conference on Small Island Developing States (SIDS) in Antigua & Barbuda: "Charting the Course Toward Resilient Prosperity." chrome-extension://efaidnbmnnnibpcajpcglclefindmkaj/https://www.competecaribbean.org/wp-content/uploads/2024/05/PPCPs-in-tourism-for-SIDS-F8.pdf
- Bodansky, D. (1999). The legitimacy of international governance: a coming challenge for international environmental law?. *American Journal of International Law*, 93(3), 596-624. https://doi.org/10.2307/2555262

- Brent, K. A. (2017). The Certain Activities case: what implications for the no-harm rule? Asia Pacific Journal of Environmental Law, 20(1), 28-56. https://www.elgaronline.com/view/journals/apjel/20-1/apjel.2017.01.02.xml?
- Buszman, Z. (2024). The pursuit of environmental justice: the adjudicative role of advisory opinions of creating obligations on States in respect of climate change. Cambridge International Law Journal, 13(2), 261-285.
 https://doi.org/10.4337/cilj.2024.02.05
- Chapman, A. R., & Ahmed, A. K. (2021). Climate justice, humans rights, and the case for reparations. *Health and human rights*, 23(2), 81.
 https://pmc.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/articles/PMC8694300/
- Charles, D. (2022). Unlocking Climate Finance to Compensate Caribbean Small-Island
 Developing States for Damages and Losses from Climate Change. In: Walker, T.,
 Wendt, S., Goubran, S., Schwartz, T. (eds) *Business and Policy Solutions to Climate*Change. Palgrave Studies in Sustainable Business In Association with Future Earth.
 Palgrave Macmillan, Cham. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-86803-1 17
- Chenier, S., & Tremblay, D. (2025). Climate Reparations and Legal Accountability:
 Bridging International Law and Environmental Justice. *Interdisciplinary Studies in Society, Law, and Politics*, 4(2), 265-279. https://doi.org/10.61838/kman.isslp.4.2.23
- Cima, E. (2022). The right to a healthy environment: Reconceptualizing human rights in the face of climate change. *Review of European, Comparative & International Environmental Law*, 31(1), 38-49. https://doi.org/10.1111/reel.12430
- ECtHR, Verein KlimaSeniorinnen Schweiz and Others v. Switzerland, no. 53600/20, judgment (Grand Chamber) of 9 April 2024. https://hudoc.echr.coe.int/eng?i=002-14304

- Elver, H., & Oral, N. (2021). Food security, fisheries and ocean acidification: a human rights based approach. In *Research handbook on ocean acidification law and policy* (pp. 74-92). Edward Elgar Publishing. https://doi.org/10.4337/9781789900149.00015
- GROMEA, J. V. (2025). The Cost of Climate Justice: Applying the Principle of Common but Differentiated Responsibilities and Respective Capabilities (Doctoral dissertation, UNIVERSITY OF ST. LA SALLE).

 https://www.researchgate.net/profile/Jarre Gromea/publication/391992162 The Cost
 of Climate Justice Applying the Principle of Common but Differentiated Responsibilities and Respective Capabilities/links/682ff3416b5a287c3043e2c4/The-Cost-of-Climate-Justice-Applying-the-Principle-of-Common-but-Differentiated-Responsibilities-and-Respective-Capabilities.pdf
- Harrison, James, Saving the Oceans Through Law: The International Legal Framework for the Protection of the Marine Environment (2017; online edn, Oxford Law Pro), https://doi.org/10.1093/law/9780198707325.001.0001, accessed 26 May 2025.
- Indigenous Communities of the Lhaka Honhat (Our Land) Association v. Argentina,
 Judgment of Nov. 24, 2020, Inter-Am. Ct. H.R. (Case 12.094).
 https://gnhre.org/?p=10827
- Jervan, M. (2014). The prohibition of transboundary environmental harm. An analysis of the contribution of the International Court of Justice to the development of the no-harm rule. An Analysis of the Contribution of the International Court of Justice to the Development of the No-Harm Rule (August 25, 2014). PluriCourts Research Paper, (14-17). https://ssrn.com/abstract=2486421

- Josephson, P. (2017). Common but differentiated responsibilities in the climate change regime: historic evaluation and future outlooks. https://www.diva-portal.org/smash/get/diva2:1134510/FULLTEXT01.pdf
- Khan, M. R. (2015). Polluter-pays-principle: The cardinal instrument for addressing climate change. *Laws*, 4(3), 638-653. https://www.mdpi.com/2075-471X/4/3/638
- Kulick, A. (2025). Between Advice and Miracle: Expectations and Persuasiveness of ICJ Advisory Opinions. *International Community Law Review*, 27(1-2), 33-61. https://doi.org/10.1163/18719732-bja10134
- Lai, M., Robinson, S. A., Salas, E., Thao, W., & Shorb, A. (2022). Climate justice for small island developing states: identifying appropriate international financing mechanisms for loss and damage. Climate Policy, 22(9-10), 1213-1224. https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/14693062.2022.2112017%4010.1080/tfocoll.2022.0.issue-Loss-and-Damage
- Leal-Arcas, R., Faktaufon, M., Ribeaud, R., Brown, R., & Prakash, K. (2021).

 International Trade, Energy Transition and Climate Change Obligations: The Perspective of Small Pacific Islands and the Caribbean Community. *Trade L. & Dev.*, 13, 198. https://heinonline.org/hol-cgi-bin/get_pdf.cgi?handle=hein.journals/traladpt13§ion=15&casa_token=FYAYQqi-nsw8AAAAA:1MVE67hDkduE1x_BR6vc4rN7vKBMMOZ1agMUiNq1aEw8tdDU-QWvJ0aTDrfbRgVxUOfjufOHy
- Lees, E. (2021, December). Responsibility and liability for climate loss and damage after Paris. In *Climate Policy after the 2015 Paris Climate Conference* (pp. 73-84).
 Routledge.https://www.taylorfrancis.com/chapters/edit/10.4324/9781003191582-7/responsibility-liability-climate-loss-damage-paris-emma-lees

- London, J. B. (2004). Implications of climate change on small island developing states: experience in the Caribbean region. *Journal of Environmental Planning and Management*, 47(4), 491–501. https://doi.org/10.1080/0964056042000243195
- Mayer, B. (2016). The relevance of the no-harm principle to climate change law and politics. Asia Pacific Journal of Environmental Law, 19(1), 79-104.
 https://doi.org/10.4337/apjel.2016.01.04
- McIntyre, O. (2020). The current state of development of the no significant harm principle: How far have we come?. *International Environmental Agreements: Politics, Law and Economics*, 20(4), 601-618. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10784-020-09501-8
- Mohan, P. S. (2025). Climate Reparations for a Just Response to Climate Change: A
 Review of Historical Responsibility and Future Implications. Wiley Interdisciplinary
 Reviews: Climate Change, 16(2), e70007. https://doi.org/10.1002/wcc.70007
- Picolotti, R., & Taillant, J. D. (Eds.). (2003). *Linking Human Rights and the Environment*. University of Arizona Press. https://doi.org/10.2307/j.ctv2vt04x7
- Prescod, N. (2022). Helping victims of climate impacts: Loss and damage finance under the UNFCCC and beyond (Master's thesis, Itä-Suomen yliopisto).
 https://erepo.uef.fi/server/api/core/bitstreams/251d597d-c733-40e0-8689-badd9b9700d0/content
- Proelss, A. (2010). International environmental law and the challenge of climate change. *German YB Int'l L.*, 53, 65. <a href="https://heinonline.org/hol-cgi-bin/get_pdf.cgi?handle=hein.journals/gyil53§ion=5&casa_token=Lgkj-SSn-mMAAAAA:RxJRw1UMBw3vnK8qwkdQGF2a6S3tJmrevIPq5KyJBnKO4pVhuFHhf46Yfxi8c2qXWjW7MJjN
- Purcell C & Kearyare M, 2023. Coral Reefs could pass their point of no return this decade. GermanWatch. https://www.germanwatch.org/en/node/87912

- Rabin, Robert L., The Third Wave of Tobacco Tort Litigation. Available at SSRN:
 https://ssrn.com/abstract=283794 or https://ssrn.com/abstract=283794 or http://dx.doi.org/10.2139/ssrn.283794
- Rajamani, L. (2000). The principle of common but differentiated responsibility and the balance of commitments under the climate regime. Rev. Eur. Comp. & Int'l Envtl. L., 9,
 120. https://heinonline.org/hol-cgi-bin/get-pdf.cgi?handle=hein.journals/reel9§ion=20
- Rechtbank Den Haag, Milieudefensie et al. v. Royal Dutch Shell plc., Case No.
 C/09/571932 / HA ZA 19-379, 26 May 2021, ECLI:NL:RBDHA:2021:5339.
 https://climatecasechart.com/non-us-case/milieudefensie-et-al-v-royal-dutch-shell-plc/
- Report of the United Nations Conference on Environment and Development (UNCED),
 1992. https://docs.un.org/en/A/CONF.151/26/Rev.1(vol.I)
- Rhiney, K., & Baptiste, A.K. (2019). Adapting to Climate Change in the Caribbean:
 Existential Threat or Development Crossroads? *Caribbean Studies* 47(2), 59-80.
 https://dx.doi.org/10.1353/crb.2019.0014.
- Riegl, B. (2007). Extreme climatic events and coral reefs: how much short-term threat from global change? . In *Geological approaches to coral reef ecology* (pp. 315-341).
- New York, NY: Springer New York.

 https://link.springer.com/content/pdf/10.1007/978-0-387-33537-7_10.pdf
- Saha, C. K. (2024). Least developed countries versus fossil fuel incumbents: strategies, divisions, and barriers at the United Nations climate negotiations. *International Environmental Agreements: Politics, Law and Economics*, 24(1), 91-120. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10784-024-09629-x
- mSharife, K., & Bond, P. (2013). Payment for ecosystem services versus ecological reparations: the 'green economy', litigation and a redistributive eco-debt grant. South

- African Journal on Human Rights, 29(1), 144-169. https://doi.org/10.1080/19962126.2013.11865069
- Stephenson, T. S., & Jones, J. J. (2017). Impacts of climate change on extreme events in the coastal and marine environments of Caribbean Small Island Developing States (SIDS). Caribbean Climate Change Report Card: Science Review, 2017, 10-22. https://mail.crfm.int/~uwohxjxf/images/2. Extremes.pdf
- Toussaint, P., & Martinez Blanco, A. (2020). A human rights-based approach to loss and damage under the climate change regime. Climate policy, 20(6), 743-757.
 https://doi.org/10.1080/14693062.2019.1630354
- *Trail Smelter* (U.S. v. Can.), 3 R.I.A.A. 1938 (1941). chrome-extension://efaidnbmnnnibpcajpcglclefindmkaj/https://legal.un.org/riaa/cases/vol_iii/1 905-1982.pdf
- UNFCCC (United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change) 2015 Paris Agreement.
- United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change, May 9, 1992, S. Treaty
 Doc. No. 102-38.
- Urgenda Foundation v. The State of the Netherlands, ECLI:NL:RBDHA:2015:7145.
 https://climatecasechart.com/non-us-case/urgenda-foundation-v-kingdom-of-the-netherlands/
- Ward, H. (2000). Securing transnational corporate accountability through national courts: implications and policy options. *Hastings Int'l & Comp. L. Rev.*, 24, 451.
 https://repository.uchastings.edu/hastings international comparative law review/vol 24/iss3/12
- Wolff, N. H., Donner, S. D., Cao, L., Iglesias-Prieto, R., Sale, P. F., & Mumby, P. J.
 (2015). Global inequities between polluters and the polluted: climate change impacts

on coral reefs. *Global Change Biology*, *21*(11), 3982-3994. https://doi.org/10.1111/gcb.13015

Zahar, A. (2020). The Polluter Pays Principle and its Ascendancy in Climate Change Law. *National Taipei University Law Review*, 114, 129-180. https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=3479845

16. IMPACT OF THE FOURTH INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION ON THE SUSTAINABILITY OF THE OCEAN ECONOMY IN KENYA

Victoria Gakii Maingi²⁷

Nelson Mandela University, South Africa

vg.maingi@gmail.com

INTRODUCTION

The Fourth Industrial Revolution fundamentally transforms the ocean economy, with Kenya

actively embracing technological innovations. However, integrating advanced technologies

such as Artificial Intelligence (AI) and the Internet of Things (IoT) presents challenges,

including job displacement and cybersecurity risks.

This article examines the influence of the Fourth Industrial Revolution on the sustainability of

Kenya's ocean economy by identifying opportunities, challenges, and strategies for

development within the country's marine and coastal sectors.

By analysing the impact of the revolution on ocean economy sustainability, the article

highlights the necessity for policy reforms and capacity building, which can thereafter enhance

sectors such as agriculture, finance (FinTech), healthcare, and education.

FOURTH INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION – AN OVERVIEW

The Fourth Industrial Revolution refers to a society where connected technologies and IoT

bridge the digital and physical worlds to improve quality of life (Schwab, 2016). IoT enables

everyday objects to possess identifying, sensing, networking, and processing capabilities,

²⁷ Doctoral researcher - Nelson Mandela University, South Africa, Email: vg.maingi@gmail.com

allowing communication with other devices and services via the Internet to achieve specific

goals (Whitmore et al., 2022).

Artificial intelligence (AI) represents the capacity of robots to demonstrate human-like thinking

and behavior, including perception, learning, interaction, and decision-making, often through

machine learning techniques that enable independent problem-solving (Mueller & Massaron,

2019).

The holds significant potential to impact the sustainability of Kenya's ocean economy,

presenting both opportunities and challenges. While the adoption of 4IR technologies is

inevitable, it could pose environmental risks that require careful consideration (Leape et al.,

2017).

Kenya's coastline boasts diverse marine and coastal ecosystems such as mangrove forests,

coral reefs, terrestrial forests, sandy beaches, and seagrass beds, which contribute substantially

to local and national economies. These ecosystems generate high biodiversity and productive

waters, enhancing livelihoods and economic activities (Samoilys et al., 2015).

At both global and regional levels, Kenya is a signatory to key international conventions

governing marine resources and ocean management. These include the United Nations

Convention on the Law of the Sea (UNCLOS), which outlines nations' rights and

responsibilities over ocean use; the Ramsar Convention on Wetlands of International

Importance (1971), aimed at protecting wetlands; the International Convention for Prevention

of Pollution from Ships (MARPOL), which addresses marine pollution by ships; the Nairobi

Convention (NC), part of UNEP's Regional Seas Programme promoting regional cooperation

for healthy rivers, coasts, and oceans; and the Southwest Indian Ocean Fisheries Commission

(SWIOFC), which advocates sustainable use of living marine resources in the Southwest Indian

Ocean region, including ecosystem-based fisheries management.

Kenya's ocean economy is rapidly developing, with significant investments such as the

establishment of the blue economy fund. This fund supports initiatives promoting sustainable

development and economic growth in marine and coastal sectors. The blue economy

emphasizes sustainable use of ocean resources for economic growth, improved livelihoods, job

creation, and ecosystem health.

Renewable marine energy exemplifies sustainable marine energy's role in socio-economic

development. Fisheries contribute approximately US\$600 million to Kenya's GDP, with

sustainable fisheries capable of increasing revenue, fish yields, and stock restoration. Marine

transport is crucial, as nearly 80% of Kenya's imports and over 55% of its internationally traded

goods are shipped by sea, with global trade volume projected to double by 2030 and quadruple

by 2050. Ocean and coastal tourism generates about US\$4.1 billion annually in Kenya, creating

jobs and economic growth. Climate change impacts such as rising sea levels, coastal erosion,

altered ocean currents, and acidification pose serious threats, while oceans also act as vital

carbon sinks mitigating climate change. Waste management remains critical, as 80% of ocean

litter originates from land-based sources, necessitating improved land waste management to

aid ocean recovery.

Kenya is committed to sustainable ocean management, including compliance with the FAO

Port State Measures Agreement. Efforts to improve the livelihoods of ocean-dependent

communities, such as fishers, are ongoing (Ociewo, 2010). Training programs for fishing crews

are enhancing deep-sea fishing skills, and institutional capacity is being strengthened through

the Kenya Fisheries Service.

OPPORTUNITIES

Sustainable Resource Management

A sustainable blue economy allows society to derive value from oceans and coasts while

respecting their regenerative capacity and ecosystem health. Kenya is advancing sustainable

resource management by improving maritime transport efficiency and implementing marine

protected areas, fisheries management, and waste reduction initiatives.

The country aims to protect 30% of its oceans through highly protected marine areas by 2030.

The Kenya Marine and Fisheries Research Institute (KMFRI) monitors marine litter nationally,

supporting SDG Target 14.1 to significantly reduce marine pollution by 2025. Measures

include bans on single-use carrier bags, a National Marine Litter Management Action Plan, and

partnerships addressing plastic pollution and offshore oil spill prevention.

Fisheries management regulates fishing practices to maintain healthy fish populations and

marine ecosystem sustainability. Kenya prioritizes sustainable fisheries to support socio-

economic development and food security. The Kenya Fisheries Management and Development

Act established the Kenya Fisheries Service (KeFS) to combat illegal, unregulated, and

unreported (IUU) fishing and promote sustainable fisheries.

The National Fisheries Policy guides resource management and socio-economic goals. The

Fourth Industrial Revolution integrates AI, IoT, and data analytics to enhance monitoring,

control, and surveillance (MCS), improve traceability, and optimize resource use, thereby

supporting sustainable fishing. Initiatives like the Global Fishing Policy and Project Eyes on

the Seas utilize real-time vessel data and satellite imagery to detect illegal fishing and assist

law enforcement.

Ocean-going drones provide timely ocean condition and fish stock data at reduced costs.

Affordable DNA tests help identify species in ecosystems, while blockchain technology shows

promise for tracing fish from catch to consumer (Leape, 2017).

Managing solid, liquid, and electronic waste poses significant ecological challenges for

governments. Marine and coastal ecosystems face threats from solid waste impacting tourism,

mangrove forests, and fisheries.

The Fourth Industrial Revolution advances waste reduction and marine pollution mitigation in

Kenya through digital transformation and automation. Technologies such as IoT, AI, and data

analytics support cleaner oceans by establishing efficient waste management systems.

Blue Biotechnology and Aquaculture

Marine life is a valuable source of novel genes and natural products with applications in

medicine, food, energy, and bio-based industries (Suttle, 2013). Growing public demand for

contamination-free seafood and declining natural marine habitats have accelerated blue

biotechnology development.

Blue biotechnology utilizes marine and freshwater bioresources, leveraging molecular biology

and microbial ecology to advance sustainable aquaculture. It applies scientific and

technological innovations to aquatic organisms for products and services related to aquaculture

(Hoang & Sieng, 2023).

The Fourth Industrial Revolution has created significant opportunities in Kenya's blue

biotechnology and aquaculture sectors by enhancing aquaculture practices, fish health, and

resource optimization. Small-scale onshore aquaculture combined with sustainable

agroecological methods is improving food security and incomes for smallholder farmers.

Agroecology increases yields while reducing environmental degradation through practices like

organic farming. Aquaculture supplies 58% of fish to global markets and, if managed well, can

provide livelihoods, food security, and employment.

Data-Driven Decision-Making

Data-driven decision-making enabled by Fourth Industrial Revolution technologies such as AI,

IoT, and cloud computing is transforming ocean management, fisheries, tourism, and shipping

industries in Kenya. Data analytics optimises resource use, improves infrastructure, and

supports informed decisions for a sustainable and resilient blue economy.

Kenya's marine fisheries have potential for expansion, but existing data on fish stocks are often

outdated. Updated research incorporating climate change effects on western Indian Ocean fish

stocks is needed. Precision aquaculture, which uses data analytics to optimize production and

improve fish welfare, is replacing traditional methods. Sensors and cameras monitor critical

water quality parameters like temperature, pH, dissolved oxygen, and ammonia, essential for

fish health. This data-centric approach represents a paradigm shift in fish farming (Maina,

2024).

The Agulhas and Somali Current Large Marine Ecosystems (ASCLME) project focuses on the

Western Indian Ocean region's large marine ecosystems, supporting data generation and

encouraging small-scale fishers to explore non-traditional fishing areas. The Coastal

Livelihoods Assessment (CLA) component collects information on coastal activities across

nine countries, contributing to national Marine Ecosystem Diagnostic Analyses.

Marine Spatial Planning

Marine Spatial Planning (MSP) is advocated as a tool to allocate marine spaces for various

activities to achieve ecological, economic, and social objectives within national planning

frameworks. Sustainable ocean and biodiversity use depends on appropriate planning and

management of human activities (Dr. Uku et al., 2023). Article 10(2)(a) of the Constitution of

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

202

Kenya, 2010, redefined spatial planning and development control, devolving responsibilities

to county governments for preparing and implementing spatial plans, reflecting a

multidimensional governance approach.

CHALLENGES

Job Displacement and Skills Gap

Digitalization, automation, robotics, AI, and machine learning have transformed workplaces

(Buyana, 2022). The Fourth Industrial Revolution, characterized by AI and robotics, can

automate tasks formerly done by humans, causing job losses in sectors such as fishing and port

operations. Autonomous subsystems communicate to accomplish objectives, replacing

operations that required human labor and decision-making (Tim & Lorig, 2015). Automation

and digital solutions are replacing manual labor in container handling and cargo processing,

raising concerns among port workers.

CONCLUSION

The Fourth Industrial Revolution is ushering in transformative changes to Kenya's ocean

economy, presenting both unprecedented opportunities and complex challenges. The

integration of advanced technologies such as Artificial Intelligence, the Internet of Things, and

data analytics is enhancing sustainable resource management, optimizing fisheries and

aquaculture, and enabling data-driven decision-making across marine and coastal sectors.

These innovations are helping Kenya to better protect its rich marine biodiversity, improve

waste management, and foster economic growth through blue biotechnology, marine transport,

and tourism.

However, the rapid adoption of these technologies also brings significant hurdles, including

the displacement of traditional jobs, the emergence of new skill gaps, and increased risks

Ocean. Sustaining What Susta

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

203

related to cybersecurity and environmental impacts. Addressing these challenges requires

robust policy reforms, targeted capacity building, and ongoing investment in education and

training to ensure that local communities can participate fully in the evolving ocean economy.

Kenya's commitment to international conventions, sustainable management practices, and the

development of institutional frameworks demonstrates a proactive approach to harnessing the

benefits of the Fourth Industrial Revolution.

By balancing technological advancement with environmental stewardship and social inclusion,

Kenya can build a resilient, sustainable, and inclusive ocean economy that supports livelihoods,

protects ecosystems, and contributes to national and global development goals.

REFERENCES

Africa-Europe Foundation: "Strengthening the cooperation of Africa and Europe on

ocean governance and blue economy and forging a mutually beneficial vision for the

continents 2030." Africa-Europe Foundation 2023 two by September

https://www.africaeuropefoundation.org/. As. accessed on 20/05/25.

Andrew Whitmore, Anurag Agarwal & Li Da Xu, Finding Internet of Things

Resources: A state-of -the -art study (2014)1.

• Ben Clarke, Friederike Otto, Rupert Stuart-Smith and Luke Harrington, Extreme

weather impacts of climate change: an attribution perspective (2022)¹.

Cecilia Brecino Garmendia & Maria Shkaratan, Kenya's Infrastructure: A Continental

Perspective. (2010)6.

Christine Bueger: What is maritime security? Maritime Policy (2015) 53(1): 159-164.

Curtis A. Suttle Viruses: Unlocking the greatest biodiversity on earth. (2013)¹.

- Developmentaid https://www.developmentaid.org/donors/view/553542/ministry-of-mining-blue-economy-maritime-affairsas accessed on 20/05/25.
- Dr. Jackeline Uku, Ms. Abbie Allela, Dr. Melckzedeck Osore, & Dr. Nina
 Wambiji Marine Spatial Planning and the Blue economy in Kenya (2023)1.
- ECOLEX http://www2.ecolex.org/server2neu.php/libcat/docs/TRE/Full/En/TRE-000531.txt.as accessed on 20/05/25.
- High-level panel for Sustainable Ocean Economy Western Indian Ocean (WIO)
 Regional Meeting 2-3 December Meeting report Mombasa, Kenya (2019)10.

 https://www.southcentre.int/wp-content/uploads/2020/01/FINAL-HLP-Report-Dec-2019.pdf
- IMO https://www.imo.org/en/About/Conventions/Pages/International-Convention-for-the-Prevention-of-http://www.fao.org/fishery/rfb/swiofc/en. As accessed on 20/05/25
- Ingo J Timm and Fabbian Lorig. Logistics 4.0 challenge for simulation. 2015 Winter Simulation Conference (WSC), pp. 3118-3119. IEEE (2015:99)
- International Maritime Organisation
 2018.https://www.imo.org/en/OurWork/Environment/Pages/Vision-and-level-of-ambition-of-the-Initial-IMO-Strategy.aspx. AS accessed on 25/5/25.
- Jacob Ochiewo, Small-scale fisheries (2010)11.
- Jim Leape, Fourth Industrial Revolution. Technology can help to save our oceans (2017)1.
- Kenya Country Environment Analysis by World Bank Group (2018).
 https://documents1.worldbank.org/curated/en/939861592515485722/pdf/Kenya-Country-Environmental-Analysis.pdf. As accessed on 20/05/25.

- Kenya Fisheries Service Strategic plan 2023-2027. Fish for food, health and wealth
 July 2023. https://kfic.go.ke/sites/default/files/SP%2020232027%20KFIC%20Signed_2.pdf. AS accessed on 25/5/25.
- Kenya Government https://www.ca.go.ke/sites/default/files/2023-06/Cybersecurity%20Report%20Q4%202020-2021.pdf.AS accessed on 25/5/25.
- Kihinde Peter & Victor Ogunrinde, Cybersecurity challenges and opportunities in Kenya Amidst the Fourth Industrial Revolution (2024)3.
- Klaus Schwab, The Fourth Industrial Revolution: What it means, how to respond (2016)1.
- Leong Sui Sien & Professor Dr. Le Minh-Hoang, Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences.
 Blue Biotechnology for Sustainable Aquaculture(2023).https://www.e-fas.org/archive/special issue blue. As accessed on 20/205/25.
- Melita Samoilys, Mine Pabari, George Maina & Tim Andrew, Resilience of coastal systems and their Human Partners: ecological and social profile of coastal systems in Kenya, Mozambique and Tanzania (2015)1.
- Nairobi Convention
 - https://nairobiconvention.org/clearinghouse/sites/default/files/44%20ASCLME%20C LA%20South%20Africa%20final%20draft%2019-11-2010.pdf. As accessed on 25/5/25.
- Nosiphelo Buyana, The Effect of the Fourth Industrial Revolution on Employment in the Insurance Sector in Cape Town, South Africa. (2022)31.
- Pollution-fromShips-(MARPOL) aspx. As accessed on 20/05/25.
- Shem Maina, The Rise of Data-Driven Agriculture: Revolutionising Fish Farming in Kenya (2024)1.

- The National Cyber Security Strategy (2022)1.

 https://www.interior.go.ke/sites/default/files/2024-05/L-897-KENYA-

 CYBERSECURITY-STRATEGY-6_220922_103959_220930_161437.pdf. AS

 accessed on 25/5/25
- UNEP An assessment of the status of the blue economy sectors in Kenya. Sector report on fisheries and Aquaculture presented by the University of Nairobi Maritime centre to UNEP-NC February

 2023.https://www.google.com/search?q=An+assessment+of+the+status+of+the+blue +economy+sectors+in+Kenya.+Sector+report+on+fisheries+and+Aquaculture+prese nted+by+the+University+of+Nairobi+Maritime+center+to+UNEP-NC+February+2023.

17. FROM CONCEPT TO CREDITING: THE JOURNEY OF ARTICLE 6.4 AND

PARIS AGREEMENT CREDITING MECHANISM (PACM)

Harsha Raiwanshi²⁸

Gujarat National Law University, India

drharsharajwanshi@gmail.com

INTRODUCTION

The Paris Agreement Crediting Mechanism [also known as Article 6.4] is a carbon crediting

mechanism established under the Paris Agreement. The Paris Agreement is a legally binding

international treaty on climate change, adopted by 196 Parties at the 21st session of the

Conference of the Parties in Paris, on 12 December, and entered into force on 4 November

2016 (United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change [UNFCCC], n.d., *The Paris*

Agreement).

The Paris Agreement Crediting Mechanism is overseen by a Supervisory Body responsible for

developing and managing the necessary requirements and processes for its implementation. On

16 May 2025, the UN-led Supervisory body adopted important new standards to guide how

emission-reducing projects measure their impact. The rules adopted set out how to measure a

project's actual emission reduction impact under the mechanism. Specifically, two key

standards were agreed upon: one, Baseline Emission Standard, a standard for estimating the

Assistant Professor of Law, Gujarat National Law University, Email:

drharsharajwanshi@gmail.com

emissions that would have happened without a project under the mechanism [known as the

'baseline'].

Second, Leakage Accounting Standard, a standard for accounting for any unintended increases

in emissions that might happen elsewhere as a result of a project [known as 'leakage'] (United

Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change [UNFCCC], 2025, Key Rules Agreed).

The adoption of essential standards is a significant step towards improving climate

accountability that will influence the future of carbon crediting globally. With these established

core standards, the PACM is anticipated to expedite project implementation and initiate scaling

up new PACM-based projects by 2026. This post explores the historical origins of PACM and

its development.

TRACING THE PROGRESSION: KYOTO PROTOCOL TO PARIS AGREEMENT

The Conference of the Parties [COP] is the annual meeting of nations under the UN's

Framework Convention on Climate Change [UNFCCC], established in 1992. As the main

decision-making body, COP brings together governments and stakeholders to negotiate and

enhance global efforts to reduce greenhouse gas emissions, adapt to climate impacts, and secure

support for climate action.

COP has adopted significant agreements, including the Kyoto Protocol [1997] and the Paris

Agreement [2015], involving participation from nearly all countries. The Convention, the

Kyoto Protocol, and the Paris Agreement established three governing bodies: the COP for the

Convention, the CMP for the Kyoto Protocol and the CMA for the Paris Agreement. The

Bureau of the COP, the CMP (Conference of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol [CMP], n.d.,

Conference of the Parties...Kyoto Protocol), and the CMA (Conference of the Parties to the

Paris Agreement [CMA], n.d., Conference of the Parties...Paris Agreement) support the work

of the governing bodies (UNFCCC, n.d., Governing and Subsidiary Bodies).

Over the years, COPs have shifted from setting principles to focusing on the implementation

of climate goals. This year, the 2025 United Nations Climate Change Conference [COP30] is

scheduled to take place in Brazil from November 10th to 21st, 2025. COP 30 will serve as a

critical juncture for progressing international climate negotiations, particularly considering the

pressing need to achieve the objectives set forth by the Paris Agreement.

The Kyoto Protocol, adopted on 11 December 1997, entered into force on 16 February 2005

after a complex ratification process. It has 192 Parties. The Kyoto Protocol is based on the

principles and provisions of the UNFCCC Convention and follows its annexe-based structure.

While the Convention asks countries to adopt mitigation policies and report periodically, the

Kyoto Protocol commits industrialised nations to limit and reduce greenhouse gas emissions

according to agreed targets (UNFCCC, n.d., Kyoto Protocol).

Countries with commitments under the Kyoto Protocol had to limit or reduce greenhouse gas

emissions to meet their targets through national measures. Additionally, the Kyoto Protocol

introduced three market-based mechanisms, i.e. Clean Development Mechanism [CDM], Joint

Implementation [JI], and Emission Trading, which led to the creation of the carbon market.

The CDM and JI are project-based mechanisms that support the carbon market.

The CDM facilitates investment in projects aimed at reducing emissions or enhancing removal

in developing countries, contributing to their sustainable development. In contrast, JI allows

developed countries to implement emission reduction or removal enhancement projects in other

developed countries (UNFCCC, n.d., Mechanisms under the Kyoto Protocol). The projects

produced Certified Emission Reductions [CERs], which could be utilised by nations to fulfil

Kyoto's legally binding objectives.

The Paris Agreement, adopted in 2015, established a new climate framework that differed from

the Kyoto Protocol by employing a more inclusive approach. It required all countries, both

developed [Annex I] and developing [Non-Annex II] to commit to Nationally Determined

Contributions [NDCs]. The Paris Agreement comprises 16 introductory paragraphs and 29

articles.

AGREEMENT: ARTICLE AND THE **PARIS** FROM CONCEPT TO

IMPLEMENTATION OF ARTICLE 6.4

Article 6 of the Paris Agreement outlines how countries can pursue voluntary cooperation to

reach their climate targets. It consists of nine paragraphs providing principles on how countries

can "pursue voluntary cooperation" to reach their climate targets. These high-level principles

were intended as a basis for countries to develop detailed rules on how to implement Article 6

in practice.

It enables international cooperation to tackle climate change and unlock financial support for

developing countries. In November 2024, during COP29, a historical agreement was reached

to operationalise Article 6, nine years after the start of the Paris Agreement. COP29, held in

Baku, Azerbaijan, made a breakthrough in global climate action when nearly 200 governments

agreed on a framework, an agreement which COP29 President Mukhtar Babayev called a

'game-changing tool'.

Article 6 of the Paris Agreement sets out the principles for carbon markets and deals with

carbon markets and emissions trading. Under Article 6, countries can transfer carbon credits

earned from the reduction of greenhouse gas emissions to help one or more countries meet their

climate targets. Article 6 defines cooperative approaches under Article 6.2, which allows

countries to create bilateral agreements for emissions trading, providing more flexibility;

establishes a new mechanism for mitigation and sustainable development within Article 6.4,

which, as the successor to the CDM, establishes a centralised market for trading emissions

reductions with enhanced safeguards for environmental integrity; and defines nonmarket

approaches within Article 6.8. Articles 6.2 and 6.4 collectively establish the foundation for the

forthcoming carbon market framework.

Article 6.2 provides a decentralised framework for bilaterally or multilaterally defined

cooperative approaches. Article 6.2 enables participating countries to collaborate bilaterally to

trade carbon reductions and removals through the transfer of credits known as Internationally

Transferrable Mitigation Outcomes [ITMOs] to achieve their climate targets, i.e., NDCs.

Buyers of ITMOs are typically governmental entities, though companies may also directly

engage in these transactions. In 2022, supported by the United Nations Development

Programme, Ghana and Switzerland, as well as Vanuatu, were the first countries that had

authorized projects as part of Article 6 cooperative approaches for emissions reductions

(United Nations Development Programme [UNDP], 2022). UNEP Copenhagen Climate Centre

has set up an Excel-based database for Article 6 activities (UNEP Copenhagen Climate Centre,

n.d.).

In contrast, Article 6.4 provides for a centrally governed mechanism for climate change

mitigation and sustainable development. Article 6.4 of the Paris Agreement established a new

international carbon crediting mechanism.

It replaces the Clean Development Mechanism (CDM), which experienced the 'Carbon Panic

of 2012' (Kainou, 2022). The PACM is different from private carbon credit programs. It is an

official system backed by the United Nations (UN). The Article 6.4 mechanism, also known as

the Paris Agreement Crediting Mechanism has a Supervisory Body tasked with developing

and supervising the requirements and processes needed to operationalise the mechanism. The

Supervisory Body [SBM] is composed of 12 members from Parties to the Paris Agreement:

(a) Two members from each of the five United Nations regional groups;

(b) One member from the least developed countries; and

(c) One member from small island developing States (UNFCCC, n.d., Article 6.4 Supervisory

Body). In 2021, at COP26 in Glasgow, the CMA adopted decision 3/CMA.3 (UNFCCC, 2022,

Report of the Conference...CMA Third Session), which established the main framework

through the "Rules, modalities, and procedures for the Article 6.4 Mechanism" [RMPs]. These

RMPs outlined the governance structure, formation of the SBM, specified requirements for

host countries, fundamental framework of the PACM activity cycle, share of proceeds [SoP]

and overall mitigation in global emissions (OMGE), mechanism registry and its essential

functionalities, and provided pathways for CDM activities that comply with all A6.4 RMP

requirements to transition to the PACM (Kovács, Rodezno Ayestas, Greiner, & Georges-Picot,

2025).

Since its establishment, SBM has convened multiple times and collaborated with stakeholders

to develop comprehensive standards, procedures, and tools for operationalising RMPs.

Furthermore, SBM has advanced the regulatory framework concerning activities involving

removals and the rules governing the application of PACM methodologies.

Between 2022 and 2024, the focus of SBM's efforts was centred on the development of

standards related to removals and methodologies. The Supervisory body operates under the

authority of the CMA, and it is fully accountable to the CMA. The UNFCCC secretariat serves

as the secretariat of the Supervisory Body and supports the SBM in its work

Under the Article 6.4 mechanism, carbon credits known as 'Article 6.4ERs' will be issued

under methodologies approved by a dedicated Article 6.4 Supervisory Body. Once the market

becomes operational, project developers will seek registration of their projects with the

Supervisory Body.

Approval from both the host country and the Supervisory Body is required before any project

can begin issuing UN-recognised carbon credits. These credits, referred to as Article 6.4

emission reductions [A6.4ERs], once authorised, may be purchased by countries, companies,

or individuals. Article 6 facilitates the transition of CDM projects to the 6.4 mechanism,

provided that the host country grants approval and the project complies with the new

regulations, excluding those pertaining to methodologies.

In March 2025, the PACM approved its inaugural project, a cookstove initiative in Myanmar.

This marks a notable advancement for the United Nations-backed carbon credit system, which

is designed to ensure high-integrity offsets. However, this approval was met with some

criticism (Giles, 2025).

CONCLUSION

Since COP29, there has been considerable progress in operationalising various components of

the mechanism. Nevertheless, numerous detailed standards, procedures, and guidelines remain

under development, necessitating continuous monitoring in this dynamic environment.

Closely following the work of SBMs is significant for all stakeholders to truly support the

development of a robust mechanism with environmental integrity that contributes to the

achievement of the Paris Agreement goals (Qui, 2024).

The May 2025 development by SBM adopting important new standards to guide how emission-

reducing projects measure their impact is a welcoming step in the direction essential for

ensuring that carbon credits issued under the PACM are ambitious, real, additional, and

verifiable.

REFERENCES

• Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol

(CMP); United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change. (n.d.).

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

214

- Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Kyoto Protocol (CMP). https://unfccc.int/process/bodies/supreme-bodies/conference-of-the-parties-serving-as-the-meeting-of-the-parties-to-the-kyoto-protocol-cmp
- Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Paris Agreement
 (CMA); United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change. (n.d.).
 Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Paris Agreement
 (CMA). https://unfccc.int/process/bodies/supreme-bodies/conference-of-the-parties-serving-as-the-meeting-of-the-parties-to-the-paris-agreement-cma
- Giles, J. (2025, March 24). New UN carbon credit mechanism okays first credits—and highlights flaws. Trellis. https://trellis.net/article/paris-agreement-crediting-mechanism-cookstoves-calyx/
- Kainou, K. (2022, March 16). Collapse of the Clean Development Mechanism scheme
 under the Kyoto Protocol and its spillover: Consequences of 'carbon panic'. VoxEU.
 https://cepr.org/voxeu/columns/collapse-clean-development-mechanism-scheme-under-kyoto-protocol-and-its-spillover
- Kovács, A., Rodezno Ayestas, M. J., Greiner, S., & Georges-Picot, B. (2025, May 5).
 The Paris Agreement Crediting Mechanism after COP29: Fundamentals in place,
 substance in progress. Climate Focus. https://climatefocus.com/wp-content/uploads/2025/05/The-Paris-Agreement-Crediting-Mechanism-After-COP29_FINAL.pdf
- Qui, K. (2024, July). Article 6.4 progress update: Work of the Supervisory Body on the Paris Agreement Crediting Mechanism. Climate Analytics. https://cal-clm.edcdn.com/publications/Article-6.4-progress-update-work-of-the-Supervisory-Body-on-the-Paris-Agreement-Crediting-Mechanism.pdf?v=1721143115

- UNEP Copenhagen Climate Centre. (n.d.). Article 6 Pipeline.
 https://unepccc.org/article-6-pipeline/
- United Nations Development Programme. (2022, November 12). *Ghana, Vanuatu, and Switzerland launch world's first projects under new carbon market mechanism set out in Article 6.2 of the Paris Agreement*. https://www.undp.org/geneva/press-releases/ghana-vanuatu-and-switzerland-launch-worlds-first-projects-under-new-carbon-market-mechanism-set-out-article-62-paris-agreement
- United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change. (2022, March 8). Report of the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Paris Agreement on its third session, held in Glasgow from 31 October to 13 November 2021: Addendum—Part two: Action taken by the Conference of the Parties serving as the meeting of the Parties to the Paris Agreement at its third session.
 https://unfccc.int/sites/default/files/resource/cma2021 10a01E.pdf
- United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change. (2025, May 16). Key
 rules agreed for credible climate project crediting under UN carbon market.

 https://unfccc.int/news/key-rules-agreed-for-credible-climate-project-crediting-under-un-carbon-market
- United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change. (n.d.). Article 6.4
 Supervisory Body. https://unfccc.int/process-and-meetings/bodies/constituted-bodies/article-64-supervisory-body
- United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change. (n.d.). Governing and subsidiary bodies. https://unfccc.int/process-and-meetings/bodies/governing-and-subsidiary-bodies
- United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change. (n.d.). Kyoto Protocol.
 https://unfccc.int/kyoto_protocol

- United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change. (n.d.). Mechanisms under the Kyoto Protocol. https://unfccc.int/process/the-kyoto-protocol/mechanisms
- United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change. (n.d.). *The Paris Agreement*. https://unfccc.int/process-and-meetings/the-paris-agreement/the-paris-agreement

18. OCEAN GOVERNANCE THROUGH THE EYES OF SMALL ISLAND DEVELOPING STATES: HOW CLIMATE CHANGE AND BLUE ECONOMY

TRANSFORMATIONS INTERSECT

Himanshu Verma²⁹

Gujarat National Law University

Nesa Sharma³⁰

Gujarat National Law University

Corresponding email -nesa24bsl009@gnlu.ac.in

INTRODUCTION

In 2009 Maldivian President Mohamed Nasheed famously met his Cabinet six meters

underwater to demonstrate the impending decline of the nation due to climate change. This

action highlighted the fundamental contradiction of Small Island Developing States (SIDS).

They dominate huge oceanic areas yet are still highly vulnerable to sea level rise and weather

extremes. In fact, most SIDS are only marginally higher than today's sea level, placing them

among the very first to "sink" from uncurbed warming. Islands from Tuvalu to Dominica and

even Panama's Guna Yala (Gardi Sug dub) have already experienced serious climate effects –

Cyclone Maria had cost Dominica 226% of GDP in 2017, and Panama just relocated an entire

²⁹, BSc. LL.B.(Hons.) Program Gujarat National Law University, BSc. LL.B.(Hons.)

Program, Email; himanshu24bsl008@gnlu.ac.in

30, BSc. LL.B.(Hons.) Program Gujarat National Law University, BSc. LL.B.(Hons.)

Program, Email: nesa24bsl009@gnlu.ac.in

island town because of tidal flooding. A loss and damage agenda driven by climate has

therefore emerged.

Experts observe that for decades Caribbean SIDS have experienced climate disasters undoing

development achievements, incurring "permanent financial stress and irreparable damage".

Legally, the ocean treaty regime enables and tests SIDS. Through UNCLOS (1982) – the

"Constitution of the Oceans" – the coastal states gained exclusive economic zones (EEZs) to

200 nm, the extension of sovereign rights encompassing fisheries, mineral resources, and sea

conservation. Following this reasoning, each SIDS is, in effect, a "Large Ocean State".

On average, every SIDS has jurisdiction over about 28 times its land area in EEZ. Seychelles

alone has a 1.37 million km² EEZ compared with only 455 km² of land. UNCLOS thus gives

SIDS access to vast ocean richness – and a powerful legal voice in sea matters. But the

Convention is agnostic on sea-level rise, and therefore the baseline and maritime claims of an

island could, in theory, deteriorate with its coastlines.

SIDS have then started advocating for global guarantees of permanent boundaries and

statehood even when lands are lost. Briefly, Ocean Law has provided SIDS jurisdiction and

environmental safeguards but also raises tough questions of stability in a warming world. SIDS

have leveraged their legal struggle into outsized diplomatic activism.

The Alliance of Small Island States (AOSIS) – the product of a 1989 Maldives summit – is

generally seen as the "moral voice" of the UN climate process. From those early days the group

called for a UN climate treaty and special recognition for low-lying islands.

Today AOSIS and related coalitions drive key initiatives – for instance, SIDS were central to

the establishment of the Warsaw International Mechanism (WIM) for Loss and Damage in

COP19 (2013) to compensate particularly for their climate losses. At latest COPs, SIDS leaders

have repeatedly called for reparations for damages inflicted by global warming – as Antigua

Prime Minister stated in 2022, "Those who contributed least to the climate crisis are reaping

the whirlwind." On ocean matters, SIDS also played a role in the new Biodiversity Beyond

National Jurisdiction (BBNJ) treaty, now finalized, arguing it must "give due recognition to

the unique conditions of SIDS". SIDS are currently rallying ratification and capacity-building

to obtain secure, equitable access to high-seas resources under BBNJ.

Overall, SIDS have used law and negotiation to convert their weaknesses into leverage – they

advocate for loss-and-damage funding within climate discussions. and the sustainable use of

marine resources in maritime discourse.

Politically, SIDS span broad power relations. Most Pacific and Caribbean island states formally

subscribe to being "friends to all and enemies to none" in the midst of growing US-China

competition, asking for help while protecting neutrality.

They prefer to act regionally in blocs (Pacific Islands Forum, CARICOM, Indian Ocean

Commission) in order to be heard more. To give an example, Pacific SIDS rebranded

themselves as "large ocean states" in negotiations such as Rio+20, advocating the Blue

Economy idea and obtaining a specific ocean SDG (SDG14).

They also place a strong emphasis on ocean governance sovereignty: at the UN General

Assembly (2024), Tuvalu requested permanent recognition of its maritime boundaries to avoid

legal erasure by rising sea levels. Moreover, other coastal SIDS, such as Panama, are already

undergoing displacement: In 2024, Panama's Guna people were displaced when increased tides

inundated their island, which will be uninhabitable by 2050.

Combined, these examples demonstrate the ways in which SIDS change geopolitics -

capitalizing on normative efforts (climate commitments, Sustainable Development Goals) and

local cooperation to shield their independence, even while great powers more and more

compete for hegemony in their seaways and bases. Economically, SIDS resilience is defined

and challenged by ocean-based livelihoods. Tourism and other marine and fisheries sectors pay

more than half of SIDS' GDP. Some of them depend on tuna, coral reefs, and even nascent

seabed minerals as revenue sources. Seychelles, for example, has codified this paradigm – its

2018 Blue Economy strategy introduced the world's first sovereign blue bond and a

\$21.6 million debt-for-nature swap to marine finance and fisheries reform.

Similarly, Mauritius leads the blue economy via environmentally friendly fishing methods and

marine scientific research since it emerges from previous colonial legacies. Such opportunities

are balanced with strong constraints. SIDS are faced with high transport costs, limited

economies of scale, and inadequate infrastructures.

They take huge loans – and at a high price. From 2016–2020, SIDS distributed about 18 times

more in debt servicing (US\$26 billion) than they received in climate adaptation finance

(US\$1.5 billion). Heavy debt burdens (usually foreign currency denominated) now constrain

the very investments needed for climate and blue-growth resilience.

In response, some SIDS have pioneered new finance: aside from Seychelles' bond and swap,

Caribbean governments have tried climate-related taxes and insurance products. However,

robust external support is still necessary – just what SIDS emphasise. They highlight the

assertion that their sustainable development will rely on stable ocean and climate governance.

Briefly, the preface to this volume determines how SIDS are transforming ocean governance

at the intersection of climate and blue economy.

They establish the priority of UNCLOS rights in the legal sense and look for new tools (from

BBNJ to Loss & Damage mechanisms) to fit climate realities. Geopolitically, they are a

collective voice to be reckoned with in spite of having their oceans ringed by great powers.

They economically pursue "blue" development (tourism, fisheries, seabed resources) while

coping with debt, infrastructure deficits, and climate loss. As World Ocean Day 2025

approaches, these small states in reality punch well above their weight – leveraging their

oceanic fragility as a foundation for progressive reform on the largest platform globally.

CLIMATE CHANGE FUNCTIONS AS CATALYST FOR OCEAN GOVERNANCE

Socio-economic policies are the main instrument to bring SIDS's ocean governance on the

right track. The negative effects are devastating and multifaceted.

Existential Problems

One of the most prominent is the direct threat posed to the integrity and sovereignty of states

by the rising of the sea level. This means that 50% of the capital city of Tuvalu will be

submerged in seawater by 2050, and 80% of the Maldives will be living in an area situated on

the seashore where the land is less than a meter above the sea level (IPCC, 2019).

Economic Loss

Over the 50 years from 1970 to 2020, SIDS lost \$153 billion (World Bank, 2021), which is

11.2% more than their average annual GDP in this period. Such financial fragility reflects in

the strategic stance of ocean governance, knocking at the resilience-building and adaptation

strategies.

Social and Cultural Consequences

Cultural routes are the hardest to rethink, as they are truly threatened by climate processes,

leading to the displacement of indigenous communities, e.g., the relocation of 300 Guna

families from Panama's Gardi Sug dub island (IOM, 2023).

The ocean governance challenges created by climate change are the driving force propelling

SIDS to champion aggressive action and progressive rights-based ocean management

measures. Their continued commitment resulted in the integration of the 1.5 °C temperature

with the Paris Agreement and the establishment of the Warsaw International Mechanism for

loss and damage (UNFCCC, 2015; UNFCCC, 2013).

THE 'BLUE ECONOMY - THE BLUEPRINT FOR SUSTAINABLE MARINE

EXPLOITATION

SIDS capitalizes the Blue Economy panopticon as the last word in ocean governance, marrying

environmentally friendly business with economic development. This idea is the set-up that will

completely alter the traditional way of doing business to the use of sustainable grants by the

marine community of experts.

Policy Innovations in Blue Economy Governance

The Seychelles was the forerunner in this debt-for-nature swap initiative back in 2018. \$15

million were accumulated with the help of oil bonds, which in turn infused financing to the

blue projects that were to improve marine and fisheries. Such a financial innovation proves the

fact that the SIDS are advancing in presenting ways in which Bridging of natural capital and

economic development (Seychelles Government, 2018).

MSP, Marine Spatial Planning-countries like the Seychelles have gone ahead to initiate

comprehensive marine planning programs that encompass the whole of their EEZs. Such MSPs

aggregate various economically valuable activities, such as fisheries, tourism, energy, and

conservation, under a unified governance structure.

In 2020, the Seychelles created history by becoming the first country to exchange a part of their

international debt by designating nearly 30% of their ocean territory as marine protected areas

for adaptation to climate (Seychelles Government, 2020). This paradigm of leadership shows

the leaders of SIDS who are harnessing the marine assets for public debt saving while

promoting conservation (Commonwealth Secretariat, 2021).

BLUE ECONOMY SEGMENTS AND POLICY CHALLENGES

The focus of SIDS is on a multi-sectoral approach that will allow the diversification of the

economy away from dependability on the fisheries and tourism sector primarily.

Firstly, Legalised Fisheries as well as Aquaculture- from the traditional fishing bringing the

integrated aquaculture of modern to an advanced sustainable fisheries management.

Secondly, Sea Biotechnology, because of which, scientists can try to find pharmaceutical and

industrial usage of marine organisms.

Thirdly, Ocean Energy (Renewable) through which transformation of offshore wind, tides and

the ocean's thermal bore energy systems is possible.

And lastly, Sustainable Marine Tourism- whereby there is consideration of the financial

benefits of tourism and how these match up with efforts to conserve our oceans' ecological

systems.

The case of each of these areas calls for optimised governance landscapes that touch on

development goals and environmental preservation. Many SIDS look to integrate governance

arrangements that incorporate local knowledge and science.

INDIGENOUS KNOWLEDGE AND LOCAL KNOWLEDGE INTEGRATION

SIDS' unique approach to the ocean governance sector is that it combines the Indigenous and

Local Knowledge (IKLK) with the conventional science. By doing so, this was one of the ways

of acknowledging that the local people are valued as well as the modern ones.

Pacific Innovations

Indigenous research methodologies in emerging areas of research in the Pacific Islands are

beginning to incorporate their own beliefs directly into existing conventional approaches,

which is a sign of rebellion and the resurgence of local knowledge against past colonization

biases in scientific research.

Caribbean Networks

Scaling up the Climate Action-Caribbean Local and Traditional Knowledge Network is a

vehicle used to bridge the gap between local and indigenous communities with respect to the

way the climate change process is happening.

The Indigenous knowledge application does not go along with the Western ocean governance

paradigms. The latter cannot stop at just adjusting but must offer alternative local practices that

complement the available managerial knowledge.

INTERNATIONAL CONSULTATION AND NETWORKING FORMATION

SIDS have strategically capitalized on their distress to promote their voices on global ocean

governance. The Association of Small Island States (AOSIS), launched in 1990, is a clear

example of how powerful the unity of SIDS can be.

KEY GOVERNANCE ACCOMPLISHMENTS

Climate Accord

Agrarian Nations in general and AOSIS in particular have succeeded in getting concerned

parties to acknowledge the need for meeting SIDS' special circumstances in the UN Framework

Convention on Climate Change. For that matter, AOSIS, again, has led in terms of organising

the adaptation financing efforts.

Loss and Damage

SIDS urged the creation of the Warsaw International Mechanism for Loss and Damage in 2013

with an undoubted need to establish international frameworks to facilitate addressing all kinds

of climate-related losses.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org

225

Security Council Intervention

SIDS took the centre stage through their discussions to have climate change be considered by

the UN Security Council as a security threat, given that sea-level rise not only displaces the

communities but also threatens the territorial sovereignty of these islands.

The hurdle may be that the innovative approaches of SIDS are pitted against massive

challenges around governance

Financing Disparities

In 2019, although the Small Island Developing States confronted disproportionately heavy

impacts attributed to climate changes, \$1.5 billion was the total sum of the \$100 billion finance

commitment. This kind of disproportion hinders their role in governing the ocean.

Technical Capacity Constraints

Ocean governance is usually too complex for SIDS to undertake properly due to the low level

of personnel in the islands, brain drain and the tiny capacity of the local scientific force.

Compliance takes a toll on compliance for many SIDS, as they find difficulty in managing the

cost that emanates from compliance and technical regulated by international governance.

Scale Mismatches

Smaller administration of SIDS does not take into account the national peculiarities in global

governance; therefore, new obligations put heavy burdens of compliance on these islands that

can lead to their economic downturn. Instead of focusing the resources on vital local governing

needs, nature gets the bigger share through the funding framework that stresses the 'global

rhetoric of funding'.

Science-Policy Integration Challenges

In order to use the scientific insights in their policies, SIDS face specific issues: Visibility

Reduction. SIDS scientists and research institutes are not only few but also have lower research

visibility in the World leading to less participation in major world assessment reports like those

of the IPCC.

Capacity Building Challenge

This is because SIDS are not one of those countries that have science education programs that

are reliable and well equipped to provide the needed capacities to develop real ocean

governance.

Frameworks in Governance

The challenges, such as the high finances, human capacity issues due to the. SIDS are, however,

leaning towards a technology-friendly solution. Multi-Scalar Governance. SIDS are

establishing mechanisms and governance frameworks that function across different scales,

including control by local communities, cooperation of the region, and advocacy at the

international level. Such a multilevel method lets SIDS' territories be the center point of

different levels of governance to, thus, give maximum impact.

Adaptive Management

As a response to the ever-changing nature of their environment, SIDS are employing adaptive

management strategies that allow for speedy policy changes based on environmental updates.

Partnership-Based Governance

SIDS tend to prefer partnership-centric governance models that make use of international

cooperation models, South-South and public-private collaboration in order to eliminate the

effects of reduced human capital. Regional Cooperation and Governance Networks.

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

227

Regional cooperation is a key factor in SIDS' ocean governance:

Pacific Partnerships

The Pacific Community, as well as the Secretariat of the Pacific regionally Environmental

Programme, contributes to SIDS around the Pacific Ocean by providing science-based

recommendations on water, sanitation, disaster risk reduction, and food security. Caribbean

Integration. Towards this goal, CARICOM SIDS has initiated the implementation of an

integrated approach to ocean governance that capitalizes on their common maritime spaces and

aquatic biodiversity.

Cross-Regional Learning

SIDS from various corners of the world find common ways of learning and improving the

existing governance through several networks like CAS and Pacific, which are emerging.

Future Directions and Policy Recommendations.

Institutional Innovations

SIDS have urgent budgetary needs, making innovative financing solutions essential.

Instruments such as the Blue and Green Climate Funds, as well as structured access through

frameworks like the Green Climate Fund (GCF) and Common Pooling for Climate (CPC)

mechanisms, should be prioritized. Capacity development should include infrastructure

enhancement and the provision of technical skills. Additionally, access to SIDS-relevant

technology and governance tools must be improved.

Global Governance Reform

A radical change calls for a reformation of SIDS concerning international governance: Blue-

hemmed compliance measures to suit SIDS. Enhancement of the status of SIDS as large ocean

states in international laws. SIDS should be granted more representation in the international

governance bodies.

Deep-Sea Mining: Addressing Legal Vacuums

Deep-sea mining, as the collection of minerals in seabed zones by exploiting new technologies,

is causing growing public and governmental questions. The International Seabed Authority

(ISA), under UNCLOS, oversees seabed minerals, but the final details of the rules that regulate

exploitation – 30 years after its adoption – are still not agreed.

In fact, exploration licences are issued by the ISA in areas totalling approximately 31 fans km².

Specific terms for the mining regulations and codes should be agreed upon between now and

2025. Another helpful measure for achieving the set target could be technological assistance

from international scientific communities.

This deadline has spurred a push and pull among SIDS – some, like Nauru and Kiribati, have

pushed for rapid wildfire industrialization, intending to start commercial mining in 2025 if the

rules are not precise. On the other side, other SIDS, like Fiji, Tuvalu, and Vanuatu, have raised

concerns over the issue (fisheries, biodiversity, and sea-floor integrity) and want to have a

precautionary moratorium on deep-sea mining.

One of the examples is the recent expeditions that reveal some spectacular sea-floor vents and

coral ecosystems, which were already thought to be without any life. In conclusion, the fact for

SIDS is that they are in the bind of a strategic choice; they can go after mineral revenues or just

simple environmental restraint. Currently, there is a standstill, which is shared across a gap –

according to UNCLOS, the rights to deep-sea minerals should be equal and in the interest of

the entire world, but this is hard to achieve without the final erg or international consensus;

interest in DSM is in limbo.

MARINE GENETIC RESOURCES AND THE HIGH SEAS TREATY

Marine environmental governance, which is related to marine genetic resources (MGRs) along

the high seas, is highly dependent on both state and non-state actors for best practices. The new

BBNJ Agreement, the result of oceanic habitat, finally addresses the access and benefit-sharing

of MGRs that we have been experiencing for a long time under UNCLOS.

In a remarkable development of late, the Maldives ratified the BBNJ Agreement in 2023,

approximately 13 months later in the 2024 ratification process, with immediate effect. The

BBNJ Agreement came into force in 2013 by the third nation (Maldives) out of the thirty-one

parties that ratified or became a party to that agreement.

This makes the Maldives a full party to those rules. It is plain that provisions such as

minimisation of environmental impact (EIA) and fair share of the benefits of genetic resources

(ABS) are most probably intended to change the situation of SIDS. The BBNJ Treaty that is

mentioned above is a legal tool that Indian Ocean SIDS are looking forward to in order to

ensure their sustainable use of biological diversity in the high-seas.

It offers both the protection of the environment and the promise of collaborative research and

trade agreements. These developments underline how SIDS have to make sure to participate in

law-making activity over the ocean. The Maldives and its SIDS peers are using UNCLOS-

derived agreements (e.g., the BBNJ Agreement) to assert their rights to control the use of ocean

genetic resources worldwide.

HARNESSING DATA: GIS, DIGITAL TWINS, AND OCEAN AI

Figure 1: Ocean Technology - Ocean data science allows for the progression of ocean knowledge and the

assurance of improved ocean conservation methods, allowing for better tracking and control of ocean

pollution.

To picture "Deep Sea Eras", we should start with the deep-sea mining, deep-sea creatures, and

soft corals. Rugged terrains along the Indonesian archipelago, shallow waters of Eastern

Australia, and extant ocean currents are zones rich in biodiversity in which ocean tools are

applied with extreme caution. These ecosystems, once considered barren, have revealed

complex biodiversity that must be protected.

Digital data technologies allow for a new ocean management approach in SIDS communities.

Marine (spatial) planners of the islands, through the use of Geographic Information Systems

(GIS) and satellite/digital mapping, are in the know about ocean geography and human use of

the sea resources.

For example, a tiny island nation like Tuvalu has already embarked on the process of creating

a digital twin of its Funafuti Atoll. A 3D model of the islands and reef is being generated with

the help of drones and ground surveys, thus helping planners to predict sea-level rise and storm

impacts for future development. Similarly, Grenada (Eastern Caribbean) has developed a

The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us **e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9** https://www.intraders.org

digital model of its terrain and coastal waters as a scenario depicting scenarios of varying sea

levels and hurricanes. These digital twins compile different kinds of data sources, like satellite

imagery, bathymetry, and climate models, to form a single interactive platform. In essence, it

places the whole "ocean system" into their fingertips – legislators can therefore test if such

spatial plans or the conservation methods meet their requirements and see the estimated

outcomes immediately.

Their implementation of data-driven measures has been pivotal for SIDS to develop an

evidence-based MSP and observe the alterations in coral reefs, fishing stocks, and coastal

infrastructure. The fact is that OBIS is useful only if the data generation systems have a

geolocation; this solution allows the SIDS to manage their fishing fast enough. Combined with

GIS technologies, Ocean Use Surveys monitor how fishing, tourism, and communities use

coastal waters, significantly contributing toward the piloting of marine spatial plans in

countries like the Maldives.

Finally, the creation of ocean data platforms and twins is providing the type of information

transparency and evidence-based policy-making capabilities that are sorely lacking in most

SIDS.

Artificial intelligence (AI) is another game-changer for ocean monitoring. In standards, AI is

applied to data related from the ocean, like satellite and radar imagery techniques, using the

search for which humans will face the difficulties of finding. Machine learning can be regarded

as a striking example in the surveillance.

Global Fishing Watch uses it to sift through billions of satellite data postings of up to 65,000

vessels. Implementing such tools, SIDS will be able to do such activities and services as AI-

driven vessel detection, species recognition through underwater imagery, and predicted habitat

shifts: AI technologies are currently applied to observe oceanic conditions such as currents,

biodiversity, and climatic trends, as well as other factors that affect the global climate change,

is the trend that SIDS ought to consider making their oceans safer.

CONCLUSION: CHARTING THE COURSE FORWARD

Small Island Developing States have transformed from vulnerable climate victims to

innovative leaders in global ocean governance. Their strategic approach successfully integrates

environmental stewardship with economic development, combining local expertise with

diplomatic innovation to create transformative frameworks for international marine

governance.

Former President Danny Faure of the Seychelles captured this transformation, positioning the

blue economy as "the next frontier in our development". This vision represents a fundamental

paradigm shift where traditional ocean management must evolve to address climate challenges

while maximizing sustainable marine resource utilization.

The symbolic underwater parliament demonstrated both SIDS governance innovation and

existential urgency. Despite facing severe climate impacts, including projected submersion of

50% of Tuvalu's capital by 2050 and \$153 billion in climate-related losses over five decades,

SIDS continue developing solutions that balance national survival with global environmental

responsibility.

SIDS governance innovations provide exemplary models for climate-era ocean management.

Sovereign blue bonds, debt-for-nature swaps, traditional knowledge integration, and regional

cooperation networks demonstrate how small states can leverage unique positions to create

sustainable solutions benefiting local communities and global environmental health. The

displacement of 300 Guna families from Panama's Gardi Sugdub island illustrates that these

strategies address fundamental questions of cultural survival and human dignity.

The blue economy framework has enabled comprehensive approaches to sustainable marine

resource exploitation through marine spatial planning, integrated traditional-scientific

knowledge systems, and multi-sectoral development encompassing fisheries, biotechnology,

renewable energy, and tourism. Regional networks including AOSIS, the Pacific Community,

and CARICOM have amplified SIDS voices internationally while facilitating crucial

knowledge sharing.

SIDS leadership in developing climate-responsive regulatory frameworks operates through

evolving global instruments, including the BBNJ Agreement and UNCLOS. The Maldives'

early BBNJ ratification demonstrates commitment to establishing equitable high-seas

governance frameworks addressing environmental impact assessment and benefit-sharing

provisions.

Deep-sea mining governance reflects SIDS strategic diversity, with some nations advocating

rapid resource development while others support precautionary moratoria. This range of

perspectives contributes essential nuance to global policy development.

Technological advances, including Geographic Information Systems, digital twins, and

artificial intelligence applications, enable effective management of extensive maritime

territories while providing transparent, evidence-based policy-making capabilities that enhance

both domestic governance and international credibility.

The comprehensive SIDS approach, combining legal innovation, technological advancement,

traditional knowledge systems, and diplomatic leadership, offers a robust model for

contemporary ocean governance challenges. Their transformation represents a fundamental

shift in global environmental politics, providing essential guidance for sustainable and

equitable international marine stewardship.

Success requires continued recognition of SIDS as legitimate large ocean states, enhanced international support for their governance innovations, and broader adoption of their integrated approaches to ocean management.

REFERENCES

- Chan, N. (2018). "Large ocean states": Sovereignty, small islands, and marine protected areas in global oceans governance. Global Governance: A Review of Multilateralism and International Organizations, 24(4), 537–555.
 https://doi.org/10.1163/19426720-02404005
- Chandrasekhar, A., Quiroz, Y., Viglione, G., & Dwyer, O. (2024, July 31). Q&A:
 What does deep-sea mining mean for climate change and biodiversity loss?
 CarbonBrief. https://interactive.carbonbrief.org/deep-sea-mining
- FundsforNGOs. (2024). UNNF Ocean Governance Fellowship for SIDS.
 https://www2.fundsforngos.org/fellowships/unnf-ocean-governance-fellowship-for-sids/
- Halais, F. (2019, July 24). How small islands can harness the ocean economy. Devex.
 https://www.devex.com/news/how-small-islands-can-harness-the-ocean-economy 95290 https://cil.nus.edu.sg/blogs/the-seabed-mining-rush-and-the-legal-statecraft-of-small-island-developing-states/
- IslandChief. (2023, March 21). Noo Raajje presents findings of world's largest ocean use survey. https://www.islandchief.com/news/view/54932
- IUCN. (2022, May). Deep-sea mining: Issue brief.
 https://iucn.org/sites/default/files/issues-brief dsm update final.pdf
- Maldives, Ministry of Foreign Affairs. (2024, September 24). Maldives ratifies the BBNJ Agreement and the Minamata Convention on Mercury.
 The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9 https://www.intraders.org

https://foreign.gov.mv/index.php/en/media-center/news/maldives-ratifies-the-bbnj-agreement-and-the-minamata-convention-on-mercury-313

- Mercator Ocean International. (2022). Digital Twin Ocean.
 https://digitaltwinocean.mercator-ocean.eu/
- Quirk, G., & Hanich, Q. (2016). Ocean diplomacy: The Pacific Island countries' campaign to the UN for an ocean sustainable development goal. Asia-Pacific Journal of Ocean Law and Policy, 1(1), 68–95. https://doi.org/10.1163/24519391-00101005
- UNESCO. (2014, February 25). Ocean State Youth launch network for the future of small islands. https://www.unesco.org/en/articles/ocean-state-youth-launch-network-future-small-islands
- United Nations Development Programme & Alliance of Small Island States. (2017).
 Rising tides, rising capacity: Supporting a sustainable future for small island developing states. http://www.undp.org/content/undp/en/home/librarypage/poverty-reduction/rising-tides-rising-capacity-supporting-a-sustainable-future-for.html
- United Nations Statistics Division. (2024, October 22). How Small Island Developing
 States Benefit from Digital Twins Storytelling through Data.

 https://unstats.un.org/unsd/undataforum/blog/How-SIDS-Benefit-from-Digital-Twins-storytelling-through-data/
- Venancio, D. S. (2023, July 24). The seabed mining rush and the legal statecraft of Small Island Developing States. Centre for International Law, National University of Singapore.
- Woollacott, E. (2024, April 3). How AI is being used to prevent illegal fishing. BBC
 News. https://www.bbc.com/news/business-68564249

InTraders Academic Platform

We publish books on Social Sciences and Education including; Sociology, Psychology,
Communication Studies, Journalism, Public Relations, Advertising, Social Work, Philosophy,
Economics, Business Administration, Labor Economics, Human Resources, International, Finance,
Econometrics, Political Science and Public Administration, Law, Islamic Economics and Finance,
Management Informatics Systems, Health Management, International Trade, Logistics, Distance
Education, Higher Education,

Teaching and Learning, E-learning, Lifelong Learning

"We caress the souls of researchers."

InTraders Academic Platform

https://www.intraders.org

Autumn Conferences

https://www.intraders.org/october/

Winter Conferences

https://www.intraders.org/icse/

Spring Conferences

https://www.intraders.org/may/

Academic Journal (2018-tilldate)

https://dergipark.org.tr/en/pub/intraders

Conference Alerts

https://www.conferencealertsintraders.com



The Ocean: Sustaining What Sustains Us

e-ISBN: 978-625-96285-0-9

https://www.intraders.org